

# A VIEW ON PROTO-KAREN PHONOLOGY AND LEXICON<sup>1</sup>

Theraphan Luangthongkum  
*Chulalongkorn University*  
*theraphan.l@chula.ac.th*

## Abstract

The reconstruction of Proto-Karen (PK) has previously been attempted and presented in different ways by scholars, leading to some serious disagreements on some major points. To offer another new look at PK based only on fresh data collected by myself (except Bwe), the PK phonology and lexicon with 341 entries were reconstructed. Deliberately, available documented materials on the Karenic languages since 1799 onwards were not used for this reconstruction although they were consulted. The reconstruction is based on a 2,000-item word list with English and Thai glosses of ten selected Karenic varieties spoken in Thailand, i.e. Northern Pa-O and Southern Pa-O (Northern branch, NK); Kayan, Kayah, Bwe (from Henderson 1997) and Kayaw (Central branch, CK); Northern Sgaw, Southern Sgaw, Northern Pwo and Southern Pwo (Southern branch, SK). For comparative purposes, only the obvious cognates found in at least two of the three branches were used. In following this method, most of the items in my field notes had to be eliminated. The correspondence patterns of onsets, rhymes and tones were investigated and, then, the protoforms were reconstructed and compared with the previous PK reconstructions and with the PTB forms reconstructed by Benedict (1972) and Matisoff (2003).

**Keywords:** Proto-Karen, historical phonology, tonogenesis, Northern Karen, Central Karen, Southern Karen

**ISO 639-3 codes:** blk, bwe, eky, kjp, ksw, kvl, pdu, pww

## 1 Introduction

Karenic is a distinct cluster of languages (Van Driem 2001) or a branch of Tibeto-Burman (Matisoff 1991, 2003; Bradley 1997) of the Sino-Tibetan language family. Karenic languages are spoken in the border area of Thailand and Myanmar, a long strip of land from the north to the south. Some Sgaw Karen have migrated to the Andaman Islands and also to the United States of America, Europe and Australia due to the wars with the Burmese. In Myanmar, there are at least sixteen groups of the Karen: Pa-O, Lahta, Kayan, Bwe, Geko, Geba, Brek, Kayah, Yinbaw, Yintale, Manumanaw, Paku, Sgaw, Wewaw, Zayein and Pwo (Simons and Fennig 2018). Only two groups, i.e. Pwo and Sgaw, permanently live in the northern and western areas of Thailand. Most of them are Thai citizens. The total Karen population scattered in fifteen provinces is about 500,000. Those who live on the highlands still use their native languages (Pwo and Sgaw) in everyday life. The ones who live or work in towns and cities are unable to speak their own languages well anymore or have shifted to the languages spoken by the majority of the areas. The Sgaw living in Thailand prefer to be called /pya<sup>33</sup> kə<sup>33</sup> jnɔ<sup>33</sup>/ meaning ‘human being’, not “Kariang”, “Karang” nor “Yang” which they think of as having a bad connotation. Pwo people call themselves “Phlong” or “Phlow”, also meaning ‘human being’. A large number of Karen refugees can be found in many refugee camps situated near the Thailand-Myanmar border area, such as those in the provinces of Tak, Mae Hong Son, Ratchaburi and so on. Besides the Sgaw and Pwo, four more groups have been recorded: Pa-O, Kayah, Kayan and Kayaw. See Figure 1. Most of the Pa-O

<sup>1</sup> This paper is a research report of the sub-project “Proto-Karen” under the project “Karen Linguistics” funded by the Thailand Research Fund (TRF) from 2009-2012.

in Thailand are factory labourers in Central Thailand. The Kayah do dry-field cultivation in Mae Hong Son province, while the Kayan and Kayaw are part of the tourism business in the North. A rough and vague estimation of the total population of the Karen ethnic groups in Myanmar, Thailand, Europe, America and Australia is between 6-12 million (Manson 2009).

**Figure 1:** Ethnic Karen in Thailand (with courtesy of the “Karen Linguistics Project”, Chulalongkorn University and the Thailand Research Fund)



**Sgaw**



**Pwo**



**Pa-O**



**Kayah**



**Kayan**



**Kayaw**

According to the Bibliography of Karen Linguistics compiled by Manson (2017a) and my knowledge of the more recent works done in Canada at the University of Ottawa by Brunelle and his students and by our research team in Thailand at Chulalongkorn University, one can see that Karenic languages have widely been studied in comparison with the other indigenous languages of Southeast Asia, especially Sgaw Karen and Pwo Karen. Due to Manson’s contribution, a brief overview of Karen linguistic studies from the past to the present, about two centuries (1799-2017), can be made. The older works seem to focus on five aspects: language survey and usage, handbook and primer, vocabulary and comparative vocabulary, dictionary and thesaurus, and grammar book and grammatical sketch. From 1946 onwards, more modern linguistic-oriented

papers, research monographs, M.A. theses, Ph.D. dissertations and so forth on various linguistic aspects, i.e. phonetics<sup>2</sup>, phonology, morphology and syntax, discourse analysis and comparative and historical study have appeared. The research works both published and unpublished on Karen linguistics from 1799-2017 are to be found in the Bibliography of Karen Linguistics by Manson (2017). In this paper, I will mainly focus on those related to my present study, especially the more recent ones.

Unfortunately, I have no access to Haudricourt's important papers written in French. However, his valuable views on Proto-Karen can be synthesised from a few secondary sources, e.g. Luce (1959), Benedict (1972), Henderson (1979), Mazaudon (1977) and Weidert (1987). Because of his wide-ranging interest in the many language families of Mainland Southeast Asia, he seems to have a good sense of what SEA languages should be like from both the synchronic and diachronic perspective. For example, his reconstruction of the three categories of PK initials, the preglottalised set (e.g. \*?b \*?d, etc.) which comes under the voiceless category (Category II), the two tones, \*A and \*B, and later, an addition of one more tone (B') to cope with the greater number of patterns of tonal correspondences pointed out by Luce (1959) and Jones (1971). Mazaudon (1977) and Weidert (1987) have expanded Haudricourt's opinions on the Proto-Karen tones and their development. To clarify his views, both authors devote one section of their monographs to discussing the development of the tonal systems in some modern Karenic languages from the Proto-Karen tones.

After his lengthy negative comments on Jones (1961) which I agree with, Burling uses Jones's data on Pa-O, Pwo (two dialects), Palaichi and Sgaw (two dialects) to reanalyse and present a new version of the Proto-Karen phonology and lexicon. Instead of two tones, i.e. \*high and \*low in both non-checked and checked syllable types as proposed by Jones, he reconstructs six proto-tones, namely, \*1, \*2, \*3, \*4, \*?1 and \*?2, the first four tones occur in non-checked syllables while the last two tones occur in checked syllables.<sup>3</sup> His PK reconstruction looks much simpler and easier to follow than that of Jones (1961) who uses more complex methods and ways of handling problems. Burling reconstructs more tones but fewer of the other aspects. His solution makes the PK tonal system look like that of some Modern Karenic languages which have four tones in non-checked or smooth syllables and two tones in the checked ones,<sup>4</sup> such as Pa-O, Pwo, some varieties of Sgaw and so forth. This suggests that the four-tone languages and varieties are conservative, i.e. their tonal systems are exactly like that of PK. However, some modern Karenic languages do have two tones, e.g. the Sgaw Karen varieties spoken in Pai district, Mae Hong Son province (L-thongkum 2012), Geba and Thalebwa (Shintani 2003), or three tones, e.g. Sgaw (Ratanakul 1986; L-thongkum 2012). Since PK has six tones, it implies that the "Great Tone Split" never occurred in Karenic languages. According to Matisoff (2003), Proto-Tibeto-Burman (PTB) is non-tonal; therefore, it is unlikely that the six tones in PK were born at the same time. With regard to tonal development, there is only a merger between tones, never a tone split, i.e. from the PK six tones to five or four tones in modern Karenic languages spoken nowadays. In the other tonal languages of Southeast Asia, splitting occurred first and was then followed by merging, or in other words, fewer tones become more tones due to the devoicing of the voiced initial obstruents (e.g. \*b > p/ph) or the voicing of the voiceless initial sonorants (e.g. \*hm > m). Moreover, Burling's reconstruction of the PK lexicon, which consists of many hundred protoforms, is heavily based on Sgaw and Pwo which are members of the Southern-Karen branch (Bradley 1997; Kauffman 1993) or the Sgaw-Pwo branch (Shintani 2003). Even though Pa-O is included, it seems to play a marginal role due to the lack of cognates. The data on Central Karen languages is completely ignored in both Jones (1961) and Burling (1969). It looks as if the valuable works on Proto-Karen by Haudricourt have mostly been appreciated in Europe, see Luce (1959), Henderson (1979), Mazaudon (1977) and Weidert (1987).

Henderson (1979) refers to Benedict (1972) and the items which show the reflexes of the PST tone \*A, the PTB tone \*A and the PK tone \*A, for example, in the protoforms meaning 'water', 'new', 'bear (n.)',

<sup>2</sup> With regard to the acoustic and experimental studies of Sgaw and Pwo Karen, the contributors are Abramson (1995), Brunelle and Finkeldey (2011), Intajamornrak (2012), Teeranon (2012), Jitwiriyant (2012), Kerdpol (2012) and Pittayaporn (manuscript). Also, there are online term papers by Thomas & Alves-Soares (2011) and Finkeldey (2011).

<sup>3</sup> Burling's tones \*1 and \*2 equal \*B, \*3 and \*4 equal \*A and \*?1 and \*?2 equal \*D.

<sup>4</sup> Synchronously analysed, these two tones, which are sometimes called "glottalised tones", can be regarded as the allotones of the high and low tones occurring in non-checked syllables.

‘white’, name and so on. As for the PST tone \*B, the PTB tone \*B and the PK tone \*B, the protoforms such as the ones meaning ‘bitter, carry (on the back), dog, eat, ear, tail, female, mother’ are listed.<sup>5</sup>

Bennett (1992) briefly gives an overview of the comparative and historical phonology of the Karen languages in the last section of his seven-page handout on Karen phonetics and phonology: the loss and retention of final sonorants and the tonal developments caused by the register split of initial consonants including the developments of the “minor tones” from \*B’ and the developments of the D tone in stopped or checked syllables. Finally, he ends his explorations by talking about the vocalic developments (vowel raising in Central Karen) and the consonantal developments ([w]~[w]~[r]) in the words meaning ‘bark fibre, bone, bowels, dry, side of body, snake’.

In his six-page paper “Another look at Proto-Karen” (looking like the handout distributed at ICSTLL 34, organised in Kunming, 2001), Solnit divides the contents into six sections: (1) The introduction which consists of the etymon \*k-naj<sup>A</sup> ‘Karen’, the Karenic languages from which his data was drawn, the locations where they are spoken and the previous works by Haudricourt, Luce, Jones, Burling, Benedict and Mazaudon; (2) Tones and initial consonants: the proto-tones \*A \*B \*B’ \*D and the relationship between these tones and the laryngeal features of initial consonants conditioning tone splits and mergers, examples of the PK tone \*A and the developments of stops; (3) PK phonology: an initial consonant inventory, the preservation of the laryngeal contrasts in obstruents in Blimaw<sup>6</sup>, the problem of mid-series labial and dental obstruents; (4) Rhymes: the PK basic vowel system and rhymes, the Central Karen vowel shift (\*a, \*e, \*o, \*i); (5) Subgrouping: the north-to-south transition of the seven words ‘spider’, ‘behind’, ‘fish’, ‘heavy’, ‘cooked rice’, ‘aim/point at’, ‘shadow’; and (6) Relations: genetic relationship and contact relationship. Solnit’s work can be viewed as a speculation on PK. It looks like a rough sketch of his PK monograph which he would like to complete in the future. Interestingly, Bennett (1992) and Solnit (2001) seem to base their PK analyses on Haudricourt’s previous views.

Besides the revised and updated Bibliography of Karenic Linguistics (2017), Manson has contributed approximately fifteen papers (mostly online) of his synchronic and diachronic studies of Karen linguistics from 2001-2017. However, only his works on the reconstruction of Proto-Karen, in his own words a “preliminary discussion” and the subgrouping or classification of the Karenic languages, which are relevant to my present study will be reviewed here.

In his 26-page article (Manson, 2009) he focuses his presentation on the following four major points: (1) external and internal classification of Karen; (2) summaries and comments of the previous reconstructions (Haudricourt, 1946 & 1953; Jones, 1961; Burling, 1969);<sup>7</sup> (3) tonal development;<sup>8</sup> and (4) a preliminary reconstruction of PK initials and rhymes with the correspondence patterns in eleven Karenic languages drawn from Luce (1985), Kauffman (1993) and his own field notes: Pwo (T), Pwo (D), Sgaw, Paku, W. Bwe, Geba, N. Pa-O, Kayan, W. Kayah, E. Kayah and E. Pho.<sup>9</sup>

According to Manson’s preliminary reconstruction, the reflexes of the 31 PK initials and 24 PK rhymes are as follows: \*ph, \*th, \*ch, \*kh, \*p, \*t, \*c, \*k, \*?, \*b, \*d, \*f, (\*g), \*hm, \*hn, \*hŋ, \*m, \*n, \*ŋ, \*s, \*h, \*hw, \*hl, \*hj, \*hr, \*?w, \*?l, \*w, \*l, \*j, \*r, \*i, \*e, \*ɛ, \*ə, \*a, \*u, \*o, \*ɔ, \*am, \*an, \*aŋ, \*aʔ, \*em, \*en, \*ɛŋ, \*ɛʔ, \*ɛŋ, \*iŋ, \*oŋ, \*ɔŋ, \*vŋ and \*uʔ. With regard to consonant clusters, they are: \*phl, \*pl, \*bl, \*br, \*thw, \*khl, \*khw, \*sw.

Even though Manson (2009) thinks that Haudricourt’s analysis is the most “natural” and “predictive” among the existing reconstructions, he does not reconstruct \*b/\*?b, \*d/\*?d, \*x and \*y as does Haudricourt. Moreover, \*hj, \*hr, \*?w and \*?l are reconstructed while in Haudricourt they are not.

With regard to the classification of Karen languages, Manson (2009, 2011, 2017b) provides a comparison of the classifications done by Jones (1961), Burling (1969), Kauffman (1993), Bradley (1997),

<sup>5</sup> My reconstruction of the protoforms of these words agrees very well. For the PK \*A, see no. 324, 202, 15, 330, 198 and for the PK \*B, see no. 24, 40, 87, 98, 95, 289, 112, 113 in the lexicon part of this paper.

<sup>6</sup> Henderson (1979) mentions this point and gives some examples. Many more examples are to be found in her *Bwe Karen dictionary* (1997).

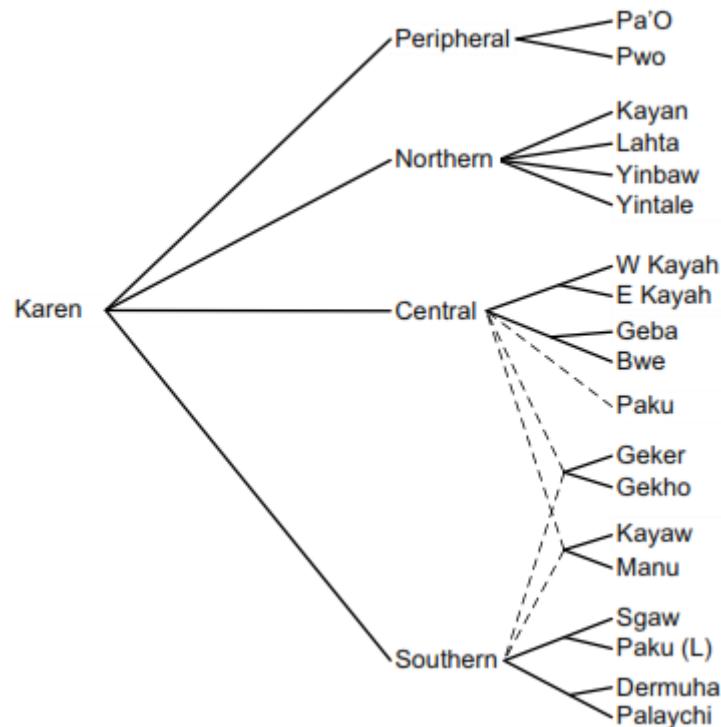
<sup>7</sup> Manson (2009:11) concludes, “Comparing the three published reconstructions, Haudricourt’s analysis continues to be the most natural and predictive of the three reconstructions, ...”.

<sup>8</sup> This section, which consists of the reviews of previous works, the Great Tone Split, the development of tones in Karen and Karen tone-box, seems to be the heart and soul of the article.

<sup>9</sup> For a full account of his reconstruction, he refers to Manson (in preparation). As yet, I have not seen it.

Manson (2002) and Shintani (2003). Based on shared innovations with the emphasis on rhyme development, Manson (2011) proposes a new classification of Karen languages as shown in Figure 2.

**Figure 2: Classification of Karen languages (Manson 2011:8)**



To summarise, one of the most controversial aspects of previous PK reconstructions seems to have been the number of the PK tones and the development of tones in Karenic languages:

- Jones (1961): 2 tones (\*high and \*low in both non-checked and checked syllables)
- Burling (1969): 6 tones (4 in non-checked syllables and 2 in checked syllables)
- Haudricourt (1946): 3 tones (2, i.e. \*A and \*B in non-checked syllables and \*C in checked syllables)<sup>10</sup>
- Haudricourt (1975): 4 tones (3, i.e. \*A [level], \*B [falling] and \*B' [rising] in non-checked syllables and \*C in checked syllables)
- Solnit (2001): 4 tones (3, i.e. \*A, \*B and \*B' in non-checked syllables and \*D in checked syllables)
- Shintani (2003): 4 tones (3, i.e. \*1, \*2 and \*2' in non-checked syllables and \*3 in checked syllables)
- Manson (2009, 2011): 4 tones (3, i.e. \*A [high], \*B [low] and \*B' [mid] in non-checked syllables and \*C [mid+glottal] in checked syllables)

It is interesting to point out that Haudricourt's proposal (1975) has been the most accepted by current Karen linguistic specialists.<sup>11</sup>

Being aware of the previous reconstructions of Proto-Karen, somewhat different methods and different sets of Karen language data were used for my comparative and historical study and its results presented in this paper. The main contents are divided into six sections: methodology, field sites and language data, the correspondences of onsets, rhymes (vowel and vowel+final) and tones, PK phonology, PK lexicon (341 items) and remarks on the internal and external classifications.

<sup>10</sup> A detailed discussion and expansion of Haudricourt's views is to be found in Mazaudon (1977).

<sup>11</sup> For more information on the development of Karen tones, see Mazaudon (1977), Weidert (1987) and Manson (2009).

## 2 Methodology

The previous reconstructions of Proto-Karen have mostly been based on the available documented materials in various forms, e.g. language learning materials, dictionaries, personal field notes and so on. More or less the same materials have been used for drawing suitable cognates in modern Karenic languages for the PK reconstructions which have been proposed from 1961 to the present.<sup>12</sup> In the recent studies of PK, e.g. Bennett (1992), Solnit (2001), Shintani (2003) and Manson (2009, 2011), the analysts' personal field notes have been added.<sup>13</sup> This method is good when the old materials are regarded as the written record of the conservative pronunciation of the past that is assumed to be closer to the proto-language, provided that the transcription done by untrained field workers and non-native language teachers is accurate enough. On the other hand, we have to accept the fact that the data on present-day pronunciation, even though collected by well-trained linguists (the authors), has gone through various kinds of language variation and change due to language and cultural contact. It is doubtful whether the two types of data are comparable. Being aware of the problems mentioned above, for my reconstruction of the Proto-Karen phonology and lexicon presented in this paper, I deliberately used only fresh data collected by myself from 2009-2011. However, I skimmed through the available written materials which I could get hold of before devising a word list consisting of 2,000 items with Thai and English glosses. This word list was used as a guideline for data eliciting when interviewing my language consultants during my fieldwork in the North and West of Thailand. The elicited data obtained from ten Karen languages and/or their varieties (see the next section) was transcribed using IPA symbols. The minute and unnecessary phonetic differences were eliminated for the sake of a generalisation of the consonant, vowel and tone systems in each Karenic language variety before searching for cognates. For example, the high tones, mid tones and low tones were specified as 55, 33 and 11, respectively, no matter what the detailed phonetic characteristics of these three tones are. As for the contour tones, the more common ones are the falling tones, i.e. 53 or 31. Only a few of the Karen varieties, for example, the variety of Northern Pwo spoken at Ban Dong Dam in Li district of Lamphun province has a rising tone (35) which is rather uncommon. Therefore, the minimization of phonetic differences is not difficult to achieve.

Even though Karenic languages have been classified with different criteria by different linguists as summarised in the first section of this paper, in selecting the Karenic languages to be used as the representatives of each branch, I adopted Kauffman's classification which is geographically based. I do not think that a definite subgrouping can be done with certainty until many more Karenic languages spoken in Myanmar are carefully studied. In my study, two varieties of Pa-O (N.Pa-O and S.Pa-O) were chosen to represent Northern Karen (NK); Kayan, E.Kayah, W.Bwe (Henderson's Blimaw) and Kayaw for Central Karen (CK); two varieties of Sgaw (N.Sgaw and S.Sgaw) and two varieties of Pwo (N.Pwo and S.Pwo) for Southern Karen (SK). For comparative purposes, only the obvious cognates found in the three major branches (NK, CK, SK) or at least in two branches (NK & CK, NK & CK, CK & SK) were used. In following this method, most of the items obtained from my language consultants during the interviews had to be eliminated. The correspondence patterns of the onsets (initial consonants), rhymes (vowels and vowels+final consonants) and tones were analysed, and then, the PK phonology and protoforms (341 items) were reconstructed.

## 3 Field sites and language data

The data on the selected ten Karenic language varieties was solely collected by myself with the devised word list prepared as a guideline when working with my Karen language consultants. The "Word List for Investigating Karenic Languages" comprises twenty-three sections:<sup>14</sup> Action verbs; Stative verbs; Body parts and secretion; Health and diseases; Fauna; Parts of plant; Flora; Natural objects and phenomena; Manmade objects and construction; Foodstuff; Culture and society; Kinship terms; Numerals; Classifiers; Measurements; Colours; Time; Direction and location; Pronouns; Question words and Miscellaneous.

<sup>12</sup> They are to be found in Manson (2004 and 2009).

<sup>13</sup> Kato (2009) does the same thing when reconstructing the Proto-Pwo Karen roots.

<sup>14</sup> The data on Karen animal names (fauna), numerals and classifiers has also been used for my other papers: L-thongkum 2011 and 2012.

The field sites are as follows:

- *N.Pa-O*: Huai Khan village, Mok Champae sub-district, Mueang district, Mae Hong Son province
- *S.Pa-O*: Wat Thaiwatthanaram, Mae Sot district, Tak province
- *Kayah, Kayan, Kayaw*: Huai Suea Thao village, Pha Bong sub-district, Mueang district, Mae Hong Son province
- *N.Sgaw*: Huai Khom village, Mae Yao sub-district, Mueang district, Chiangrai province
- *S.Sgaw*: Pa La-U village, Huai Sat Yai sub-district, Hua Hin district, Prachuap Khiri Khan province
- *N.Pwo*: Dong Dam village, Dong Dam sub-district, Li district, Lamphun province
- *S.Pwo*: Chao Wat Yang Daeng village, Kaen Magrut sub-district, Mueang district, Uthai Thani province
- *W.Bwe*: [Henderson's Bwe Karen dictionary: with texts and English-Karen word list (1997)]<sup>15</sup>

It is noticeable that the N.Pa-O variety has a lot of Tai borrowings since its speakers have a good relationship with the Shan living in Myanmar and Thailand, while those who speak S.Pa-O were in contact with the Mon before migrating to Thailand. The main distinction between the two varieties: (1) the phonetic characteristics of the B12 and B3 tones (<\*B), i.e. B12 = 55, B3 = 53 in N.Pa-O but B12 = 33 and B3 = 55 in S.Pa-O; and (2) mostly, clear monophthongs in N.Pa-O while on-gliding and off-gliding vocalic quality plus a heavier phonation type in S.Pa-O due to the influence of Mon. Both varieties have final stops (p, t, k, ?) and final nasals (m, n, η) but sometimes there is no agreement, i.e. different kinds of stops and nasals. Basically, E.Kayah, Kayaw and W.Bwe have three tones: high (55), mid (33) and low (11). I have noticed that in Kayah and Kayaw, monosyllabic citation forms tend to be pronounced with [-?], whereas in compounds, phrases and sentences, especially in a stressed position, the final [-?] always disappears. Vowel harmony and tone sandhi are common features. Synchronously analysed, Kayan and some varieties of Kayah can be said to have four tones in non-checked syllables; however, the fourth tone, i.e. mid-falling (31) has not been found in cognates. This tone occurs in a few words and I suspect that most of them are loanwords, especially from Burmese and/or Tai. The final -η in Kayan comes from PK \*-m, \*-n or \*-ŋ. It is fortunate that some W.Bwe languages have implosives or preglottalised stops and voiceless sonorants, which I think are a retention, not an innovation, in their phonological systems.

The nasalized vowels in Pho, which come from the final nasals in PK, are now becoming oral vowels plus final -ŋ in the speech of young Pho speakers. Most or all of the Pho varieties have four tones in non-checked syllables, i.e. PK \*A > A1-23 and PK \*B > B12-3. The unusual split pattern in the A-tone column is useful for the reconstruction of some glottalised sonorants. The phonetic characteristics or tone shapes of the A1, A23, B12, B3, D12 and D3 tones in N.Pwo and S.Pwo are different: 35, 55, 33 and 11<sup>o</sup> in N.Pwo and 53, 31<sup>o</sup>, 55 and 33 in S.Pwo, respectively.

Based on the development of tones A and B, Sgaw has at least four major varieties. The varieties which I have had the opportunity to work on have two, three or four tones in the non-checked syllable, see Figure 3. Among the ethnic Karen in Thailand, the Sgaw are the majority, possibly one third. Therefore, Sgaw has widely been studied in comparison with the other Karenic languages spoken in Thailand as can be seen in the Bibliography of Karen Linguistics (Manson 2017). However, I only used my own field data for the PK reconstruction presented here. Among the Karenic languages, I think that Sgaw is the easiest to work on because of its simpler phonetics and phonology. More information on the profiles of the six ethnic Karen groups existing in Thailand is to be found in Schliesinger (2000).

<sup>15</sup> W.Bwe Karen (Blimaw, Geba) is very important for PK reconstruction because it has the implosives or preglottalised obstruents b/?b and d/?d, including voiceless sonorants, e.g. hn, hl, and so forth.

**Figure 3: Tones in the four varieties of Sgaw**

	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	33	11 <sup>..</sup>	45'		1	33	31 <sup>~</sup> /21'
2	33	11 <sup>..</sup>	45'		2	33	31 <sup>~</sup> /21'
3	33	11 <sup>..</sup>		21'	3		11 <sup>..</sup>
							21'/53

	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	55	11 <sup>..</sup>	45'		1	55	45'
2	55	11 <sup>..</sup>	45'		2	55	21'
3	33	11 <sup>..</sup>		21'	3	33	21'
							11 <sup>..</sup>

(3)

(4)

In addition to the four tonal patterns illustrated above, the Sgaw variety spoken in Pai district, Mae Hong Son province, has an unusual split in the B column: B1 = 11<sup>..</sup>, B2 = 21' and B3 = 11<sup>..</sup>, D12 = 45' while D3 = 53. Even though there are two tones in the B column, the non-checked syllables having the Category-I initials (e.g. \*ph, \*hm, \*s) and the Category-III initials (e.g. \*b, \*m, \*l) have the same tone, i.e. 11<sup>..</sup>, while those having the Category-II initials (e.g. \*p, \*?b, \*?) have tone 21'. This means that the non-checked syllables in PK, i.e. \*CV<sup>B</sup> has become CV?<sup>21</sup> (checked-syllable) in this modern Sgaw variety, provided that their initials or onsets are p-, t-, c-, k-, d- (<\*?d-), b- (<\*?b-) and ?; for example, \*ce<sup>B</sup> > ce?<sup>21</sup> 'left (side)', \*?e<sup>B</sup> > ?e?<sup>21</sup> 'dung, excrement', \*?de<sup>B</sup> > de<sup>21</sup> 'frog', \*?baŋ<sup>B</sup> > bo?<sup>21</sup> 'bamboo shoot' and so on. Instead of the more common B12-3 like the split-pattern in (2), it has become B13-2.

#### 4 Sound correspondences

The correspondences of the initials or onsets as well as the ones of tones seem to have fewer problems, see Tables 1 and 3. With regards to vowel correspondences, the picture is not so clear. Consequently, the reconstruction of PK vowels is more problematical, difficult and time consuming. If we assume that PK vowels should be more or less similar to the spellings found in old Sgaw and Pwo texts and dictionaries written in the Burmese-based and Roman-based scripts developed about two hundred years ago, a reconstruction of the vowels is not difficult. However, it is not so easy when the reconstruction is solely based on the data drawn from spoken Karenic language varieties collected in the present. Perfect patterns of sound correspondences especially of Karen vowels cannot be expected for many reasons, e.g. vowel harmony phenomena and borrowings, which are the result of various layers of language contact from the past to the present in the areas where Sino-Tibetan languages are spoken (LaPolla 2001). The causes of the irregular sound changes, in some cases, cannot be explained. This fact should be accepted; therefore, we must keep in mind that the reconstruction of a proto language is tentative. Reconstructions which are based on different sets of data can yield different results, more or less.

Some of the unusual patterns of vowel correspondences could have stemmed from the loss of some final consonants which have no traces in the present-day languages. Thus, it is likely that the correspondences of rhymes should receive more of our attention, at least in Karen, see Table 2.

**Table 1: Correspondence patterns of the onsets**

PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	ph	6, 12, 34, 36, 103, 121, 182, 256, 281
*phl	phl	phl	phl	phl	-	phl	phl	phl	phl	phl	57
*phr/*phw	phr/phw	phw	phw/ph	phw/ph	phr/phw/ph	ph	phy	phy/ph	ph/khw	ph/khw	30, 39, 148, 166
*th	th	th	th	th	th	th/h	th	th	th	th	5, 15, 22, 27, 51, 115, 143, 167, 175, 218, 221, 226, 243, 252, 270, 277, 287, 298, 319, 324, 326, 327
*thw	thw	thw	thw	thw	thw	th	thw/chw	thw	thw	thw	87, 238, 258, 292
*thr	-	-	th	th	thr	th	th	th	th	th	237
*ch	ch/c	ch/c	ch/th	ch	ʃ	ch/c	ch	ch	ch	ch	102, 110, 152, 177, 228, 251, 278, 291, 314
*chw	chw	chw	chw	chw	ʃw	chw	chw	chw	chw	chw	64, 325
*chj	cj	cj	c	ch	ʃ	c	ch	ch	ch	ch	47, 268
*chr	ch	ch	ch	ch	-	ch	chy	chy	-	-	322
*kh	kh	kh	kh/h	kh	kh	kh	kh	kh	kh	kh	9, 24, 56, 68, 73, 79, 83, 162, 184, 255, 301, 304
*khw	khw/kh	kh	khw/kh	khw/kh	khw/kh	kh	khw/kh	khw/kh	khw/kh	khw/kh	61, 183, 190, 203
*khl	khl	khl	khl	khl	khl	-	khl	khl	khl	khl	170, 186, 264
*khr	khr/khj/s	khr/khj/s	khj/ch	khr	kh/x	kh/c/x	x	x	k/x	k/x	29, 80, 101, 259
*khrw	ch	ch	chw	khrw	khw	ch/x	x	x	x	xw	31
*s	s	s	θ	s	θ	s	s	s	s	θ	41, 52, 76, 128, 142, 156, 180, 202, 222, 229, 242, 244, 253, 300, 305
*sw	sw/s	sw/s	θw/θ	sw/s	θw/θ	s/β	sw/s	sw/s	sw/s	θw/θ	25, 46, 173, 179
*sl	l	l	l	l	l	l	s	s	s	-	136
*sr	s	s/c	θ	s	θr	s	cγ/s	cγ	cj/sj/s	θ	10, 32, 144, 149
PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*h	h	h	h	h	h	h	h	h	-	Y	48
*hm	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	66, 112, 114, 165, 197, 239, 246, 271, 332, 336
*hn	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	18, 67, 71, 171, 254, 313, 338
*hnw	n	n	nw	-	nw	n	nw	nw	nw	nw	337
*hp	j	j	ʃ	j	j	j	jn	jn	j	j	97, 120, 288
*hŋ	ŋ	ŋ	ŋ	ŋ	-	-	jn	jn	-	-	127
*hw	w	w	hw	w	h	-	w	w	w	w	8
*hl	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	14, 62, 92, 158, 164, 181, 231, 276, 317
*hr	r	r	r	r	h	r	-	-	-	-	298
*hrw	r	-	rw	rw	-	r	w	w	w	w	232
*p	p	p	p/ph	p/ph	p/ph	p/ph	ph	ph	p/ph	p/ph	36, 40, 106, 176
*pw	bw	bw	bw	b	pw	b	cγ	-	-	-	129
*pl	pl/l/p	pl/bl/p	pl/bl	pl	pl	pl/p	bl/l/p	bl/l/p	phl/l/p	phl/l/p	13, 55, 219, 257, 262, 272, 290, 295
*pj	pj	pj	bj	-	b	-	b	-	p	b	118
*pr	pr/phr	pr	phr	phr	phr/p	pr/phr	by	pr/by	pj/phj	pr/pj	273, 316
*t	t	t	t/th	t/th	d	t/th	t/th	t/th	th	th	3, 216
*tr	-	-	-	r	tr	tr	kr	r	-	Y	191
*c	c	c	c/ch	c/ch	c/ʃ	c/ch	c/ch	c/ch	c/ch	c/ch	161, 220, 248, 302, 329
*cw	c	c	cw	cw	-	c	~w	-	-	~w	284

Table 1 (continued)

PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*kw	kw/w	kw/w	khw/hw	khw/w	kw/khw/w	khw/hw/kh	kw/khw	kw/khw	kw/khw	kw/khw	17, 45
*kl	kl/khl/k	kl/k	kl/khl	kl/khl/k	kl/khl/k	kl/khl/k	kl/khl	kl/kh	kl/khl	kl/khl	28, 69, 119, 138, 309
*kj	khj	-	kh	khj	-	-	k	k	k	k	7
*?b	b	b	b	b	ɓ	b	b	b	b	b	11, 44, 53, 58, 60, 201, 223, 234, 236, 247, 297, 339
*?bw	bw	bw	b	b	ɓ	b	kw (?)	w	-	kw (?)	330
*?bl	pl	pw	bw	b	ɓ	b	b	b	b	b	109
*?d	d	d	d	d	d/d	d	d	d	d	d	21, 59, 72, 74, 84, 99, 126, 200, 233, 274, 305, 318, 323, 335
*?dw	dw/d	dw/d	dw	d	d	d	dw	dw	thw	thw	132, 296
*?l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	193
*?j	?	?	?j	?	?	?	?	?	?	?	199
*b	ph	p	p	p	b/p	p	p	p	ph	ph	209, 215, 224, 294
*bl	pl/phl	pl	pl/p	pl	bl	pl	pl/phl	pl	pl/phl	phl	4, 168, 260, 283, 307, 321
*br	phr	phr/pr	pr	phr	bw/b	pr/r	by/py/phy	py/y	y/xw/sj	y/xw/c	38, 54, 154, 205, 214
*d	th/t	t	t	t	d	t	t	t	th	th	2, 108, 115, 137, 146, 169, 225, 240, 299, 308
*j	c	c	c	c	c	c	c	c	ch	ch	275, 280, 341
*g	k/kh	k	k	k	g	k	k	k	kh	kh	100, 269, 286
*gw	w	w	gw	w	w	w	w	w	w	w	151
*gl	-	kl/kw	khl/k	kl	kl	kl/k	kl/k	kl/k	kw	kw	145, 213
*gr	s/c	s/c	c/ch	khr	-	c/x	x	x	x	x	16, 101, 153, 178
PROTO-KAREN	Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	m	27, 86, 88, 90, 107, 113, 194, 198, 267, 285, 289, 311, 333
*mw	mw/m	mw/m	mw/m	m	m	m	m	m	m	mw/m	93, 340
*ml	-	m	m	m	bl	-	ml	ml	ml	ml	312
*n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	n	33, 35, 37, 75, 95, 104, 147, 204, 261, 263, 334
*ŋ	j	j	J	j	-	-	jŋ	-	j	j	210
*ŋw	ŋw	ŋw	ŋw	-	m	m	-	-	-	-	265
*ŋj	ŋj/ŋ	ŋj/ŋ	jŋ	ŋj/ŋ/j	j	j	j/z	j	j	j	50, 116, 174
*w	w	w	w	w	w	w	w	w	w	w	187, 188
*l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	l	1, 20, 82, 133, 134, 135, 139, 157, 160, 206, 227, 230, 282, 315, 320, 331
*lw	lw	lw	lw/l	lw	lw/l	l	lw/l	lw/l	lw/l	lw/l	89, 131
*j	j	j	j/J	j	j	j	j	j	j	j	19, 78, 96, 192, 195, 211, 249, 310
*r	r	r	r	r	R	r	Y	r/Y	Y	w/β	117, 217, 266
*rw	rw	rw	rw	rw	w	r	Y	Y	Y	w	241
*rj	rj	rj	j	j	j	j	j	j	j	j	150

**Table 2: Correspondence patterns of the rhymes**

PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*i	i	i	i	i	i/i	i (u)	i	i	ei (i)	ei (i)	25, 27, 45, 60, 65, 67, 81, 87, 89, 119, 125, 166, 188, 203, 212, 241, 265, 276, 280, 294, 333
*e	e	e	ai (i?)	i (e)	i (i,e)	i (e)	e (e)	e (e)	i (e)	i (ei)	18, 34, 38, 94, 114, 126, 149, 157, 161, 191, 200, 204, 216, 235, 250, 262, 289, 303, 307, 318, 323
*ɛ	ɛ (ai)	ɛ (ai)	ɛ	a (ɛ)	ɛ (e)	ɛ	ɛ/e	ɛ/e	ɛ/e	ɛ/e	64, 74, 129, 131, 132, 213, 233, 238, 331, 337, 340
*ɪ	i	i	i (o)	ɔ	o (u)	i	i (i?)	i	øi (ou)	i (u)	40, 43, 112, 285
*ə	ə (i)	ə (i)	əi	o	o	ə	i	i	əi (ɔ)	i (o)	3, 59, 143, 176, 194, 234, 256
*a	a (i)	a	a (au)	e (a,u)	ɛ (e,a,u)	a (e,u)	a	a	a (ɛ)	a (ai)	4, 6, 8, 10, 13, 24, 37, 46, 49, 53, 54, 66, 86, 88, 95, 118, 120, 123, 127, 128, 135, 150, 151, 152, 153, 158, 167, 168, 171, 178, 182, 183, 185, 193, 205, 207, 210, 223, 244, 248, 272, 274, 278, 290, 321, 326, 330, 332, 336, 341
*u	u	u	u	u (o)	u (u)	u	u (o)	u	u (a,qu)	u (ə)	26, 35, 42, 51, 83, 113, 136, 220, 270, 273, 287
*o	o (ə,u)	o (u)	au (ɔ)	u	o (u,u)	u (o)	o (ɔ)	u (ɔ)	u (o?)	u (i,u?)	21, 22, 56, 70, 89, 92, 134, 137, 180, 209, 211, 253, 264, 286
*ɔ	au	au	ɔ/au	o	ɔ (o)	o	ɔ (o)	ɔ (u)	ɔ	ɔ (o)	30, 91, 121, 140, 144, 186, 201, 306, 329
*im	im	im	i	i	i	i	i	i	äi	ëi	275
*in	in	in	(əŋ)	i	i	i	i	i	äi	ëi	198, 239, 315
*iŋ	iŋ	iŋ	i	i	-	i	i	-	äi	ëi	304
*eŋ	eŋ	eŋ	eŋ (e)	a/ai	e	e (ə)	e (i)	e (i)	äi	ëi	77, 122, 130, 247, 257, 298, 338
*eN	en	-	e	ai	e	e	e	e	-	ëi	240
*em	em	em	aŋ	-	-	i	e	i	äi	äi	231
*en	en	en	aŋ	i	-	i	i	i	äi	äi	199
PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*eŋ	ɛŋ	eŋ	i	a	-	i	e	i	äi	äi	325, 327
*eN	ɛm/eŋ	em/en	i/aŋ	a,i	-	-	e/i	i	äi	äi	23, 170
*im	um/om	əm/uəm	i	i/i	u	i	ə	i	ä	äi	19, 169, 245
*(w)in	in	ɥən	i	o	u	u	u	u	ä	äi	173
*iŋ	əŋ	əŋ	i	i	-	-	ə	i	ä	äi	334
*iN	in/im/un	in/ɥəm	i	i/o	u/o	i/u	ə/u	i/u	ä	äi	93, 148, 179, 258, 296
*əm	əm	əm	ə	c	o	ə	ə	ə	ä	ä	300
*eŋ	əŋ	əŋ	əŋ/ə	c	o	ə	ə	ə	ä (ä)	ä (äi)	2, 224, 242, 277, 302, 311
*əN	əŋ	-	ə	c	-	ə	ə	c	ä	-	85
*am	am	am	aŋ/a	ɛ/a/e	ɛ/a	ɔ/a	c	c	ɛ/ɔ	ɔ	15, 16, 98, 145, 310, 320
*an	an	-	aŋ	-	ɛ	c	c	c	ɛ	ɔ	9
*aŋ	aŋ	aŋ	aŋ	ɛ	a	c	c	c	ɛ	ɔ	5, 11, 44, 82, 90, 102, 162, 252, 269, 317, 339
*aN	an/aŋ/a	an/a	aŋ (i,i)	ɛ/a/e	ɛ/a/i	c (a,i)	c	c	ɛ	ɔ	47, 68, 100, 196, 202, 208, 228, 268, 271, 292, 293
*un	un/ən	uən	aŋ	i	u/u	u	-	u	-	-	189, 222
*aŋ	əŋ	əŋ	aŋ	i	u	u	c	c	ä	ö	109
*uN	un/in/ən	uəm	aŋ	i	u/u	u	u	u	ä (ä)	ö	39, 105, 110, 221, 227
*-om	om	om	o	u	o	ə	u	u	äu	öu	219
*-oŋ	oŋ	oŋ	o (ən)	c	o	ə	ə (ɔ)	ə (i,u)	aū (ə)	oū	57, 146, 147, 181, 282, 295, 328
*-cŋ	cŋ	cŋ	c	o/c	c	o	o	u	ɔ	ö	55, 215, 225

**Table 2 (continued)**

PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*-ɔN	ɔŋ	ɔŋ/ɔ	ɔ/au	o	ɔ/u	o	o/ɔ	u	ɔ	ɔ	58, 71, 172, 312
*-ej	i	i	i (ai)	ə	i (e)	i	i (e)	i	ei	ei	28, 29, 32, 52, 69, 72, 75, 76, 79, 99, 133, 160, 165, 197, 206, 283, 291, 301, 313, 314, 324
*-ɛj	ɛ	ɛ	i	i	-	e	e	e	ai	ai	187
*-aj	ai (a)	ai	ai (i)	ai (a,e)	i	i (a)	e	i	ai	ai	50, 164, 249, 261
*-aw	o	o	au	u	o	u	ɔ	ɔ	ɔ	o	97, 175
*-ow	u	u	u (əu)	o	u	u	i (u)	i	ou	ou	9, 14, 62, 195, 259, 266, 279, 281, 299, 305, 322
*-i?	e?	i?	i?/i?	i	i (a,i)	i	i?	ai?	ai? (i)	ai? (ei?)	41, 61, 73, 106, 119, 232, 309
*-it	ut	put	i?	i	i	u	i	i	ei	i	31
*(w)ik	uk	u?	i?	i	-	i	i?	-	-	ai?	284
*-e?	e?/i?	i?	i?	a	e (i,i)	e	i?	ai?/ai	ai?	ai?	12, 154, 163, 217, 230, 335
*-ek	e?	ek	i?	a	e	e	i?	ai	ai	?ai?	139
*-ɛ?	ɛ?	ɛ?	ɛ?	a	e/i	e	ɛ?	ɛ?, ε	ɛ?	ɛ?	96, 107, 108, 226, 246, 260, 308
*-ə?	ə?	ə?	ə?	ɔ	o	ə	u?	əi	aə?	aə?	111, 117, 141
*-a?	a?	a?	a? (i,u)	a/e	a (ε,i)	ɔ (a,u)	a? (u?)	a?/ai	a?	a?	7, 20, 36, 44, 115, 142, 155, 156, 159, 174, 214, 251, 255, 267, 317
*-at	at	at	ɛ?	ɛ	ɛ	ɛ	ɛ?/ɛ	ɛ	ɛ	ɛ	17, 116
*-aK	at	ap	ɛ?	ɛ	ɛ	ɛ	ɛ	ɛ	-	ɛ	48
*-u?	-	-	-	i	-	i	u?	ɔu?	au?	ɔu?	243, 319
PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*-uk	uk	-	u?	i	u	i	u?	ɔu?	au?	ɔu?	63
*-o?	o?	u? (o?)	ɔ?	ɔ	o	ə	ə?/i?/u?	əu?	au?	əu?	1, 80, 190, 192, 236, 237
*-ok	ok	u?	ɔ?	ɔ	o	ə	u?	ɔ	au?	əu?	33
*-ɔ?	ɔ? (ɔ?)	ɔ?	au?	ɛ	ɔ	o	ɔ?	ɔ? (o?)	o?	u?	27, 78, 103, 184, 218, 229, 254, 288, 316
*-ɔt	ət	ət	au?	-	-	ɔ	ɔ?	o?	o?	u?	101

**Table 3: Correspondence patterns of tones**

PROTO-KAREN	N. Pa-O	S. Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	W.Bwe	Kayaw	N. Sgaw	S. Sgaw	N. Pwo	S. Pwo	No.
*A > A1	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 31' \\ 31'' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 31'' \\ 31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 53 \\ 53 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	35	53	9, 10, 15, 18, 30, 34, 39, 47, 67, 68, 76, 79, 85, 92, 97, 102, 105, 121, 127, 148, 152, 165, 166, 167, 170, 175, 177, 182, 183, 189, 202, 203, 238, 239, 242, 245, 252, 253, 258, 259, 261, 263, 268, 270, 271, 281, 291, 298, 300, 304, 313, 317, 324, 325, 327, 332
> A2	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 31'' \\ 31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 31' \\ 31'' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 53 \\ 53 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	31'	26, 28, 43, 58, 59, 65, 72, 77, 91, 119, 123, 129, 130, 185, 191, 193, 200, 201, 208, 220, 222, 233, 248, 257, 262, 273, 274, 290, 293, 296, 297, 302, 303, 307, 318, 323, 330, 339
> A3	33	53	33	11	33	33	33	33	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	31'	16, 27, 38, 50, 54, 75, 82, 88, 93, 100, 122, 125, 131, 133, 134, 135, 147, 150, 151, 160, 169, 187, 188, 198, 206, 210, 211, 213, 215, 224, 240, 249, 269, 283, 306, 312, 320, 333, 334
*B > B1	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 11 \\ 11 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 11 \\ 11 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 11 \\ 11 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 31' \\ 31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	55	5, 6, 8, 14, 22, 24, 25, 29, 32, 46, 51, 52, 56, 57, 62, 64, 66, 71, 83, 87, 110, 112, 114, 120, 125, 128, 136, 143, 144, 158, 162, 164, 171, 173, 179, 180, 181, 186, 197, 221, 222, 228, 231, 244, 256, 264, 276, 277, 278, 279, 287, 292, 301, 305, 314, 322, 326, 336, 337, 338
> B2	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 11 \\ 11 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 11 \\ 11 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 11 \\ 11 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 31' \\ 31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	55	3, 11, 21, 23, 40, 45, 49, 53, 55, 60, 69, 70, 74, 81, 84, 94, 98, 99, 109, 118, 126, 132, 138, 140, 161, 172, 176, 199, 212, 216, 219, 234, 247, 272, 295, 305, 329
> B3	53	55	11	11	33	11	11	31	11"	33	2, 4, 19, 35, 37, 86, 89, 90, 95, 113, 137, 145, 146, 153, 157, 168, 178, 194, 195, 196, 204, 205, 209, 225, 227, 235, 241, 261, 265, 266, 275, 280, 282, 285, 286, 289, 294, 299, 310, 311, 315, 321, 328, 331, 340, 341
*D > D1	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21' \\ 21' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21' \\ 21' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21' \\ 21' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21'/31' \\ 21'/31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	12, 27, 31, 41, 48, 61, 73, 80, 101, 103, 142, 155, 156, 159, 184, 190, 218, 226, 229, 232, 237, 243, 246, 251, 254, 255, 288	
> D2	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21' \\ 21' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21' \\ 21' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 55 \\ 55 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 33 \\ 33 \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21' \\ 21' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 45' \\ 45' \end{matrix} \right\}$	$\left\{ \begin{matrix} 21'/31' \\ 21'/31' \end{matrix} \right\}$	7, 36, 63, 106, 111, 119, 141, 163, 236, 284, 309, 316, 335		
> D3	45'	45'	21'	33	11	33	21'	11"	21'	33'/45'	1, 20, 33, 78, 96, 101, 104, 106, 107, 108, 115, 116, 117, 139, 154, 174, 192, 214, 217, 230, 260, 267, 308, 317

## 5 PK phonology

The following PK phoneme inventory is based on the data presented in the previous section.

## *Onsets*

<i>Category I (High series):</i>	*Vl. aspirated stops *Vl. nasals *Vl. fricatives *Vl. approximants *Vl. rhotic	*ph *hm(m) <sup>ø</sup> *s *hw(w) <sup>ø</sup> *hr(r) <sup>ø</sup>	*th *hn(n) <sup>ø</sup>  *hl(l) <sup>ø</sup>	*ch *hp(p) <sup>ø</sup>  *h	*kh *hŋ(ŋ) <sup>ø</sup>				
<i>Category II (Mid series):</i>	*Vl. unaspirated stop *Glottal and glottalised stops *Glottalised nasal *Glottalised approximants		*p *?b(6)	*t *?d(6)	*c *?n				
					*k *?				
<i>Category III (Low series):</i>	*Vd. Stops *Vd. Nasals *Vd. Approximants *Vd. Rhotic	*b* *m *w *r	*d *n *l *j	*J *ŋ *g *j					
<i>Consonant clusters</i>									
*Cw-	*phw *pw *mw	*thw *cw *dw	*chw *kw *gw	*khw *?bw *ŋw	*sw *?dw *?nw	*hnw *?nw	*hrw		
*Cl-	*phl	*khl	*sl	*pl	*kl	*?bl	*bl	*gl	*ml
*Cr-	*phr	*thr	*chr	*khr	*sr	*pr	*tr	*br	*gr
*Crw-	*khrw								
*Cj	*chj	*pj	*kj	*ŋj	*rj				

It is noticeable that the reconstructed onsets or initials are quite complex, with a large number of voiceless sonorants, glottalised sonorants and consonant clusters. This is due to the fact that some of the onsets derive from the reductions of the PTB prefixes, infixes, or compounds, in order to become monosyllabic words with tones (Matisoff 1973), which is a process of tonal evolution and tonal development in SEA languages. Having more solid data on Central Karen languages in the future, perhaps in some cases, consonant clusters could be reduced and replaced by a reconstruction of sesquisyllabic words. The following are some of the examples of the reductions mentioned above:<sup>16</sup>

- PTB** \*g/b/m-la-y > **PK** \*bla<sup>B</sup> ‘arrow’  
**PTB** \*s-hywəy, \*s-hwiy > **PK** \*swi<sup>B</sup> ‘blood’  
**PTB** \*b-r-gyat ≈ \*b-g-ryat > **PK** \*gröt<sup>D</sup> ‘eight’  
**PTB** \*b-wa > **PK** \*?bwa<sup>A</sup> ‘white’  
**PTB** \* m-/s-lay ‘tongue’ > **PK** \*hlaj<sup>B</sup> ‘lick’  
**PTB** \*g-pʷa, \*r-pʷa, \*r-wa > **PK** \*hwa<sup>B</sup> ‘bamboo’  
**PTB** \*b-rey > **PK** \*bre<sup>A</sup> ‘buy’  
**PTB** \*s-ley > **PK** \*hli<sup>B</sup> ‘squirrel’  
**PTB** \*s-ni(:) ɳ > **PK** \*hnen<sup>B</sup> ‘year’

<sup>16</sup> More examples are to be found in the seventh section of this paper.

### Rhymes

Two types of rhyme were reconstructed, i.e. \*-V and \*-VC and among \*-C are \*-m, \*-n, \*-ŋ, \*-N<sup>17</sup>, \*-j, \*-w (\*-p),<sup>18</sup> \*-t, \*-k, \*K, \*-?.

Based on my own field data and the data drawn from Henderson (1997), 57 rhymes were reconstructed. They can be divided into four types, as follows:<sup>19</sup>

- Type I:    \*-i    \*-e    \*-ɛ    \*-i    \*-ə    \*-a    \*u    \*-o    \*-ɔ
- Type II:    \*-im    \*-in    \*iŋ    \*-eŋ    \*-eN    \*-em    \*-ɛn    \*-ɛŋ    \*-ɛN    \*-im    \*in    \*-iŋ    \*-iN  
              \*-əm    \*-əŋ    \*-əN    \*-am    \*-aŋ    \*-aN    \*-un    \*-uŋ    \*-uN    \*-om    \*-oŋ    \*-ɔŋ    \*-ɔN
- Type III:    \*-ej    \*-eŋ    \*-aj    \*-aw    \*-ow
- Type IV:    \*-i?    \*-it    \*-ik    \*-e?    \*-ek    \*-ɛ?    \*-ə?    \*-a?    \*-at    \*-u?    \*uk    \*-o?  
              \*-ot    \*-ok    \*-ɔ?    \*-ɔt

Among the 57 PK rhymes listed above, the rhymes having the \*a vowel were reconstructed with more confidence due to the neat patterns of correspondences.

### Tones

Three tones, i.e. \*A, \*B and \*D, were reconstructed. The correspondences of tones in modern Karenic language varieties are illustrated in Table 3 and Figure 4. The \*A and \*B tones occur in non-checked syllables while the \*D tone occurs in checked syllables. Resulting from the eight patterns of tonal correspondences presented in Luce (1959) and the concept of tone-box adopted, the \*B' tone (equivalent to the \*C tone in Tai languages) was reconstructed to solve the tonal problems in a small number of words, e.g. 'pus, paddy, blow, breathe, many, child,' etc., which have tone A in Sgaw but tone B in Pwo. In my opinion, perhaps it is too early to reconstruct the \*B' tone (or \*C). When carefully looking at the tone boxes in Shintani (2003) and Manson (2009), it is amazing to see that the so-called B' tone in modern Karenic languages has completely merged with the A, B or D tone, unlike the \*C tone in Tai languages and dialects spoken both inside and outside Thailand and in the Mien or Yao languages spoken in Thailand and Guangxi province, southern China, which I had the opportunity to work on during our several field trips in China, Laos and Vietnam (see L-Thongkum 1991, 1993, 1997; Kullavanijaya & L-Thongkum 2000). I feel that the development of the PK \*B', based on the tone-box concept proposed by Shintani and Manson, does not sound convincing, even though their views can be traced back to Haudricourt's proposal in 1975. The uncommon type of tone splitting of the B tone in some Sgaw varieties, e.g. the PK tone \*B > B13-2 (CV<sup>21</sup>) and \*D > D12 (CV<sup>45</sup>) – 3 (CV<sup>53</sup>) may be a reason why the \*B' tone was added. In my opinion, the reconstructed three tones, namely, \*A, \*B and \*D are sufficient to handle an unusual development of tones B and D in some Sgaw varieties. Even though the addition of the \*B' tone can help make the reconstruction of the proto tones in some PK roots possible, I am still reluctant to accept this idea. There might be a better solution, if we could reach more fresh data, especially on the Karenic languages spoken in Myanmar.

<sup>17</sup> \*-N and \*-K in the rhymes \*-VN and \*-VK are neither a uvular nasal [N] nor a uvular stop [-q]; -K means 'one of the nasals, i.e. \*-m, \*-n or \*-ŋ and -K means one of the final stops, i.e. \*-p, \*-t or \*-k.'

<sup>18</sup> The rhyme -ap only occurs in S.Pa-O. It corresponds to -at in N.Pa-O.

<sup>19</sup> See more detail in Table 2.

**Figure 4: Proto-Karen tones and their tonal developments in modern Karenic languages**

N. Pa-O				S. Pa-O			
	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	31 <sup>..</sup>	55	21'	1	31 <sup>..</sup>	33	21'
2	31 <sup>..</sup>	55	21'		31 <sup>..</sup>	33	21'
3	33	53	45'	3	53	55	45'

Kayan				E. Kayah			
	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	53	11	45'	1	33	11	55
2	53	11	45'		33	11	55
3	33	11	21'	3	11	11	33

W. Bwe				Kayaw			
	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	55	33	33	1	55	11	33
2	55	33	33		55	11	33
3	33	33	11	3	33	11	33

N. Sgaw				S. Sgaw			
	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	33	31 <sup>..</sup>	45'	1	55	45'	21'
2	33	31 <sup>..</sup>	45'		55	45'	21'
3	33	11 <sup>..</sup>	21'		33	31	11 <sup>..</sup>

N. Pwo				S. Pwo			
	*A	*B	*D		*A	*B	*D
1	35	33	45'	1	53	55	21'
2	55		45'		31 <sup>..</sup>	55	21'
3	55	11 <sup>..</sup>	21'		31 <sup>..</sup>	33	45'

## 6 PK Lexicon

Based on the correspondences of the onsets, rhymes and tones as shown in Figures 1-3 and the reconstructed PK phonology in the fifth section, a PK lexicon consisting of 341 roots was reconstructed as presented in this section. The PK roots are arranged according to the alphabetical order of the English glosses (A-Z) with *all* as the first item and *young* as the last item. For comparison, the reconstructed forms by Burling (1969) are also given since his reconstruction, although different, equates to mine in some respects, such as the tones: 1=B3; 2=B12; 3=A2/A3; 4=A1/A12; ?1=D3; ?2=D12 and so forth.

### Abbreviations and symbols

PK = Proto-Karen	KW = Kayaw
NK = Northern Karen	N.SG. = Northern Sgaw
CK = Central Karen	S.SG = Southern Sgaw
SK = Southern Karen	N.PW = Northern Pwo
N.PO = Northern Pa-O	S.PW = Southern Pwo
S.PO = Southern Pa-O	RB = Robins Burling
KN = Kayan	*- CV= Part of a compound (only Bwe)
KH = Kayah	*- CV= Preceded by an affix /sesquisyllable
BW = Western Bwe	*~CV/ *CV~ Part of a compound (except Bwe)

### Lexicon

1. ‘all, all gone, whole’ **PK: \*lo?**<sup>D</sup>

NK: lo?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), lu?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lɔ?<sup>33</sup> (KN); lɔ?<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); lə?<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: (khe<sup>33</sup>)lə?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), lou<sup>11</sup> (S. SG); lau?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), lou?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)

2. ‘ant’ **PK: \*dəŋ<sup>B</sup>**

NK: təŋ<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), təŋ<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: tə<sup>11</sup> (KN); tə<sup>11</sup> (KH); do<sup>33</sup> (aw); tə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tə<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), tə<sup>31</sup> (S. SG); thə<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), thə<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)

3. ‘arrive’ **PK: \*tə<sup>B</sup> \*thy<sup>3</sup>** (RB)

NK: tə<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), tə<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: tə<sup>11</sup> (KN); to<sup>11</sup> (KH); do<sup>33</sup> (BW); tə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ti<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ti<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); thə<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), tho<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)

Note: N.Sgaw and S.Pwo have tone A instead of tone B. The two varieties of Pwo have irregular vowels.

4. ‘arrow, dart’ **PK: \*bla<sup>B</sup> \*phla<sup>1</sup>** (RB)

NK: pla<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pla<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pla<sup>11</sup> (KN); pla<sup>11</sup> (KH); ble<sup>33</sup> (BW); ple<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pla<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), pla<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); pla<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), phla<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)

Note: Irregular vowels in Kayah (KH) and Kayaw (KW), i.e. they should be /e/ and /a/ in KH and KW, respectively. S.Karen (SK) tones suggest \*bl-, while those in N.Karen (NK) indicate \*pl-.

5. ‘ascend, go up, rise’ **PK: \*thaŋ<sup>B</sup> \*thanj<sup>2</sup>** (RB)

NK: thanj<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), thanj<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); the<sup>11</sup> (KH); tha<sup>33</sup> (BW); ho<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tho<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), tho<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); the<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thə<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)

6. ‘ashes, fireplace’ **PK: \*pha<sup>B</sup>**

NK: pha<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pha<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pha<sup>11</sup> (KN), phe<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW), pha<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pha<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), pha<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)

Note: In some N.Sgaw varieties phla<sup>11</sup> ~ pha<sup>11</sup> means ‘fireplace’.

7. ‘astringent’ **PK: \*kja?**<sup>D</sup> \*khi?<sup>1</sup> (RB)

NK: khja?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: khi?<sup>45</sup> (KN); khja<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: ki?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kai?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); kai?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), kai?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)

8. ‘bamboo’ **PK:** \***hwa<sup>B</sup>** \***wa<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: wa<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), wa<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: hwa<sup>11</sup>~hau<sup>11</sup> (KN); we<sup>11</sup> (KH); ho<sup>33</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: wa<sup>31</sup>~ (N.SG), wa<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); wa<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), wa<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
9. ‘bamboo rat’ **PK:** \*(**jow<sup>B</sup>**)**khan<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: (ju<sup>55</sup>)khan<sup>31</sup>~ (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: ju<sup>11</sup>khan<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); khe<sup>55</sup> (BW); (ju<sup>11</sup>)khɔ<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khɛ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khɔ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
10. ‘bamboo strip’ **PK:** \***sra<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: sa<sup>31</sup>~ (N.PO), sa<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PO)  
 CK: θa<sup>53</sup> (KN); se<sup>33</sup> (KH); θre<sup>55</sup>~θə<sup>55</sup>re<sup>55</sup> (BW); sa<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: εya<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), εya<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); sjə<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), θa<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
11. ‘bamboo shoot’ **PK:** \***?baŋ<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: baŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), baŋ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: baŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); bɛ<sup>11</sup> (KH); bə<sup>33</sup> (BW), bɔ<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bɔ<sup>31</sup>~ (N.SG), bɔ<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); bɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), bɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
12. ‘bark (n.), leather, skin’ **PK:** \***phe?**<sup>D</sup> \***phi?**<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: phe?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); pha<sup>55</sup> (KH); phe<sup>33</sup> (BW); phe<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phi?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), phai?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); phai?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), phai?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
13. ‘bat’ **PK:** \***pla<sup>A/B</sup>**  
 NK: pla<sup>31</sup>~ (N.PO), pla<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PO)  
 CK: bla<sup>11</sup> (KN); ple<sup>11</sup> (KH); ple<sup>11</sup> (BW); pla<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bla<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), bla<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phla<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), phla<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pa-O and Sgaw have tone A while C.Karen (CK) languages and Pwo have tone B. \*pl- has become bl- in Sgaw.
14. ‘bathe’ **PK:** \***hlow<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: lu<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), lu<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); lo<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); lu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: li<sup>11</sup>~lu<sup>11</sup>~ (N.SG), li<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); lou<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), (ʔɔ<sup>55</sup>)lou<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: N.Sgaw has the B3 tone while S. Sgaw has the B1 tone as in Pwo and Pa-O.
15. ‘bear (animal)’ **PK:** \***tham<sup>A</sup>** \***tham<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: tham<sup>31</sup>~ (N.PO), tham<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PO)  
 CK: than<sup>53</sup> (KN); the<sup>33</sup> (KH); the<sup>55</sup> (BW); thɔ<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); (phi<sup>11</sup>) thɔ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), (phou<sup>53</sup>)thɔ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
16. ‘bedbug’ **PK:** \***gram<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: sam<sup>33</sup>~eam<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), sam<sup>53</sup>~san<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: can<sup>33</sup> (KN); khre<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); cɔ<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: xo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), xo<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
17. ‘bee (*Apis cerana*)’ **PK:** \***kwat<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: wat<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), wat<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: hwe?<sup>45</sup> (KN); we<sup>55</sup> (KH); we<sup>33</sup>~θə<sup>55</sup>kwε<sup>55</sup> (BW); hwε<sup>33</sup>~khwε<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kwε?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kwε<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); kwε<sup>55</sup> (N.Pwo), kwε<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PWO)  
 Note: This etymon has irregular tone change, i.e. \*D has become tone A in S.Sgaw and Pwo. Perhaps, the final \*-t had been dropped much earlier, then the \*D tone became the \*A tone.
18. ‘bee (*Apis dorsata*)’ **PK:** \***k-hne<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ne<sup>31</sup>~ (N.PO), ne<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PO)  
 CK: nai<sup>53</sup> (KN); ni<sup>33</sup> (KH); (gə) nr<sup>33</sup> (BW); ni<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>ne<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ne<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ni<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), ni<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
19. ‘believe’ **PK:** \***jim<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: jum<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), jəm<sup>55</sup>~jən<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ji<sup>11</sup> (KN); ji<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ji<sup>11</sup> (KW); - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)

20. ‘below, under, underneath’ **PK:** \*~la<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: (ka<sup>33</sup>) la<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), la<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: la<sup>45</sup> (KN); le<sup>33</sup> (KH); go<sup>11</sup>le<sup>11</sup>, -le<sup>11</sup> (BW); lo<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pho<sup>33</sup>la<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), ka<sup>11</sup>la<sup>11</sup> (S.SG); cha<sup>45</sup>la<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), pho<sup>53</sup>la<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
21. ‘big, large’ **PK:** \*?do<sup>B</sup> \*do<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: dau<sup>11</sup> (KN); du<sup>11</sup> (KH); do<sup>33</sup> (BW); du<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: do<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), du<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); du<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), du<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
22. ‘bird’ **PK:** \*tho<sup>B</sup> \*tho<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: thau<sup>11</sup> (KN); thu<sup>11</sup> (KH); tho<sup>33</sup> (BW); thu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tho<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), thu<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); thu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thu<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: The words meaning ‘bird’ in N.PO and S.PO are wa<sup>53</sup>(B3) and wa<sup>55</sup>(B3), respectively.
23. ‘bite (v.)’ **PK:** \*?εN<sup>B</sup> \*?εŋ<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ?εŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?εm<sup>33~</sup>?εn<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?i<sup>11</sup> (KN); ?a<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: ?e<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), ?i<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); ?ai<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?ai<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
24. ‘bitter’ **PK:** \*kha<sup>B</sup> \*kha<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: kha<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), kha<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: kha<sup>11</sup> (KN); khe<sup>11</sup> (KH); khe<sup>33</sup> (BW); kha<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kha<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), kha<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); kha<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), kha<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
25. ‘blood’ **PK:** \*swi<sup>B</sup> \*swi<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: swi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), swi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θwi<sup>11</sup> (KN); swi<sup>11</sup> (KH); θwi<sup>33</sup>, θu<sup>33</sup> (BW); su<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: (ta<sup>11</sup>)swi<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), swi<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); swi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), θwi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
26. ‘blow (a fire)’ **PK:** \*?u<sup>A</sup> \*?u<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ?u<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), ?u<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?u<sup>53</sup> (KN); ?u<sup>33</sup> (KH); u<sup>33</sup> (BW); ?u<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?u<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ?u<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ?u<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ?u<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
27. ‘boar (wild~)’ **PK:** \*tho<sup>D</sup>mi<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: tho<sup>21</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), tho<sup>21</sup>mi<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thau<sup>245</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (KN); the<sup>55</sup>mi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); tho<sup>33</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tho<sup>245</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tho<sup>21</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); tho<sup>245</sup>mei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), thu<sup>21</sup>mei<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: \*kl- has become *phr-* and *pl-* in N.Pa-O and S.Pa-O, respectively.
28. ‘boat’ **PK:** \*klej<sup>A</sup> \*khli<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: phri<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), pli<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); klə<sup>33</sup> (KH); khli<sup>33</sup> (BW); kli<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khli<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khli<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khlei<sup>35</sup> (N.PWO), khlei<sup>53</sup> (S.PWO)  
 Note: \*kl- has become *phr-* and *pl-* in N.Pa-O and S.Pa-O, respectively.
29. ‘body dirt’ **PK:** \*khrej<sup>B</sup> \*xi<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: khri<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), khri<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); khre<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ci<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: xi<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), xi<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); kei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), kei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
30. ‘boil (v.)’ **PK:** \*phro<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: pho<sup>53</sup> (KN); pho<sup>33</sup> (KH); a<sup>55</sup>phro<sup>33</sup> (BW); pho<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khlo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), pho<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); pho<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), pho<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
31. ‘bone’ **PK:** \*khrwit<sup>D</sup> \*xwi<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: chut<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), chəut<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: chwi<sup>245</sup> (KN); khrwi<sup>55</sup> (KH); -khw<sup>i</sup><sup>33</sup> (BW); chu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: xi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), (ta<sup>11</sup>)xi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); (?a<sup>21</sup>)xei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), xwi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: This etymon has irregular tone changes in SK, i.e. tone A in Sgaw and tone B in Pwo, while it is still tone D in NK and CK. The final \*-t might have been dropped very early; consequently, the tones in Sgaw and Pwo have developed differently.

32. ‘braid’ **PK:** \***srej<sup>B</sup>** \***si<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: si<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), si<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); se<sup>11</sup> (KH); θre<sup>33</sup> (BW); si<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: si<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); sei<sup>33</sup> (N.PWO), θei<sup>55</sup> (S.PWO)
33. ‘brain’ **PK:** \***nok<sup>D</sup>** \***kho<sup>2</sup>nu?**<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: (?u<sup>55</sup>)nok<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), (?a?)nu?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: no?<sup>21</sup> (KN), (ku<sup>11</sup>)no<sup>33</sup> (KH); -no<sup>11</sup> (BW); (kə<sup>33</sup>)no<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: (kho<sup>31~</sup>)nu?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), (khu<sup>45</sup>)no<sup>11~</sup> (S.SG); (khu<sup>33</sup>)nau?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), (khu<sup>55</sup>) nau?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
34. ‘bran,chaff’ **PK:** \***phe<sup>A</sup>** \***phe<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: phe<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), phe<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: phai<sup>53</sup> (KN); phi<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); phi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phe<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), phe<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), phi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
35. ‘breasts’ **PK:** \***nu<sup>B</sup>** \***ny<sup>1</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: nu<sup>11</sup> (KN); (?i<sup>11</sup>)nu<sup>11</sup> (KH); nu<sup>33</sup> (BW); nu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: nu<sup>11~</sup> (N.SG), nu<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); nəu<sup>11~</sup> (N.PW), nu<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
36. ‘broken, split, separate’ **PK:** \***pa?**<sup>D</sup> \***pha?**<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pa?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), pa?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pha?<sup>45</sup> (KN); phe<sup>55</sup> (KH); pha<sup>33</sup> (BW); phə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pha?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), pha?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); pha?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), pha?<sup>21</sup> (S.PWO)
37. ‘buffalo’ **PK:** \***p/b-na<sup>B</sup>**\***pə?**<sup>2</sup>na<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pa?<sup>21</sup>na<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), pa?<sup>21</sup>na<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: bu?<sup>45</sup>na<sup>11</sup> (KN); pe<sup>55</sup>ne<sup>11</sup> (KH); bə<sup>33</sup>ne<sup>33</sup> (BW); pa<sup>33</sup>na<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pə<sup>33</sup>na<sup>11~</sup> (N.SG), pə<sup>11</sup>na<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); pa?<sup>21</sup>ne<sup>11~</sup> (N.PW); pə?<sup>21</sup>na<sup>33</sup> (S.PWO)
38. ‘buy’ **PK:** \***bre<sup>A</sup>** \***phye<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: phre<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), phre<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: prai<sup>33</sup> (KN); phri<sup>11</sup> (KH), a<sup>55</sup>bwi<sup>33</sup> (BW); pri<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pə<sup>11</sup>γe<sup>33~</sup>-pγe<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), pγe<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)
39. ‘caress’ **PK:** \***phruN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: phri<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pwəm<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: phwəŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); phi<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); phu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phyu<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), phu<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phə<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), phə<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: It is noticeable that NK has tone B while CK and SK have tone A.
40. ‘carry (on the back)’ **PK:** \***pi<sup>B</sup>** \***phy<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); phu<sup>33</sup> (BW); phi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), phi<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); pə<sup>11</sup>i<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), pi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
41. ‘caterpillar’ **PK:** \***si?**<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: se?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), si?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θi?<sup>45</sup> (KN); si<sup>55</sup> (KH); θa<sup>33</sup> (BW); si<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: si?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), sai?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); si<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), θai?<sup>21</sup>, θei?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: N.Pwo has tone A which is irregular.
42. ‘catfish’ **PK:** \*~**ku<sup>A/B</sup>**  
 NK: khu<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), khu<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ku<sup>53</sup> (KN); ku<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW), ku<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), ku<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), ku<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: NK and Kayan (CK) have tone A while the rest have tone B.
43. ‘carapace, shell’ **PK:** \***ki<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO); - (S.PO)  
 CK: ko<sup>53</sup> (KN); ?a<sup>11</sup>kə<sup>33</sup> (KH); ko<sup>55</sup> (BW); ?a<sup>11</sup>ki<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ki?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), ki<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ?a<sup>11</sup>kəu<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ku<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: Kayan has an irregular vowel, /o/ instead of /i/. N.Sgaw also has an irregular tone, tone D.

44. ‘centipede’ **PK:** \***t/da?**<sup>D</sup>**baŋ<sup>A</sup>** \*da?<sup>2</sup>baŋ<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ta?<sup>45</sup>baŋ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), ta?<sup>45</sup>baŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: ta<sup>11</sup>baŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: da?<sup>45</sup>bɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), da<sup>11</sup>bɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), da?<sup>45</sup>bɔ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
45. ‘chameleon’ **PK:** \***kwi<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: kwi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), kwi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khwi<sup>11</sup> (KN); khwi<sup>11</sup> (KH); khwi<sup>33</sup> (BW); khi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khwi<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), khwi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); khwi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khwi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
46. ‘charcoal’ **PK:** \***swa<sup>B</sup>** \*swa<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: swa<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), swa<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θau<sup>11</sup> (KN); su<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); su<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: swa<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), swa<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); swa<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), θwa<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
47. ‘chicken’ **PK:** \***chjaN<sup>A</sup>** \*chjaN<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: eja<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), eja<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: ei<sup>53</sup> (KN); cha<sup>33</sup> (KH); fi<sup>55</sup> (BW); ei<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), chɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); chɛ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), chɔ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: [Proto-Monic: \*tyaanj, Proto-Mon: \*caijn (Diffloth, 1984)]
48. ‘chili pepper, pungent’ **PK:** \***hat<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: hat<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), hap<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: he?<sup>45</sup> (KN); he<sup>55</sup> (KH); he<sup>33</sup> (BW); he<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: he<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), he<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), ye<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: NK and CK have tone D while SK languages have irregular tone changes, i.e. \*D>A in Sgaw but >B in Pwo.
49. ‘chin, jaw’ **PK:** \***ka<sup>B</sup>** \*kha<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ka<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ka<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ka<sup>11</sup> (KN); khe<sup>11</sup> (KH); khe<sup>33</sup> (BW); kha<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kha<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), kha<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); kha<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), kha<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: [Thai: *khaay*<sup>33</sup>]
50. ‘cicada’ **PK:** \***ŋjaj<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ŋja<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: ji<sup>33</sup> (KN); ja<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: je<sup>33</sup>, ze<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); jai<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), jai<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
51. ‘civet cat’ **PK:** \***thu<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: thu<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); thu<sup>33</sup> (BW); thu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), thu?<sup>21</sup>thɔ<sup>31..</sup>, thu<sup>55</sup>thɔ<sup>11</sup> (S.PW)
52. ‘classifier (hand of bananas)’ **PK:** \***sej<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: si<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), si<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θi<sup>11</sup> (KN); se<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); si<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: si<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), si<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); sei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)
53. ‘classifier for flat objects’ **PK:** \***?ba<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ba<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ba<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ba<sup>11</sup> (KN); be<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ba<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: be<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), bi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); bai<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), bai<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: The correspondence pattern of rhymes in SK suggests \*?baj<sup>B</sup> [Thai: *baj*<sup>33</sup>]
54. ‘classifier for people, persons’ **PK:** \***bra<sup>A</sup>** \*ya<sup>3</sup> (RB), \*phwa<sup>3</sup> ‘person’ (RB)  
 NK: phra<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), pra<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pra<sup>33</sup> (KN); phre<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ra<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pya<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ya<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); ya<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ya<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
55. ‘classifier for a piece of meat, cake, etc.’ **PK:** \***plɔŋ<sup>B</sup>**\*lɔŋ<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: lɔŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); plɔ<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); plo<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lo<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), lu<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); lɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), lɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)

56. ‘classifier for plants, e.g. bamboo, rice, banana etc. (clumps, clusters)’  
**PK:** \***kho<sup>B</sup>**  
NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: khau<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
SK: kho<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), khu<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); khu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khu<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
57. ‘classifier for round objects’ **PK:** \***phlonj<sup>B</sup>** \***phlonj<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
NK: phlonj<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), phlonj<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
CK: phləu<sup>11</sup> (KN); phlɔ<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); phlə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
SK: phlə<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), phl̥i<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); phləu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), phl̥u<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
58. ‘classifier for long objects’ **PK:** \***?bɔN<sup>A</sup>** \***bɔŋ<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: bɔ<sup>53</sup> (KN); bo<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); bo<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
SK: bo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), bu<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); bɔ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), bɔ<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
59. ‘classifier for four-legged animals’ **PK:** \***?də<sup>A</sup>**  
NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: dəi<sup>53</sup> (KN); do<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); də<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
SK: dɪ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), di<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); dəi<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), dɪ<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
60. ‘close (one’s eyes)’ **PK:** \***?bi<sup>B</sup>** \***bin<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: bi<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); bi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
CK: bi<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), bi<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); bei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), bei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
61. ‘comb (v.)’ **PK:** \***khwit<sup>D</sup>** \***khwi<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
NK: khut<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: khi<sup>45</sup> (KN); khwi<sup>55</sup> (KH); khwi<sup>33</sup> (BW); khi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
SK: khwi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khwi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khwi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khwi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: The SK tones suggest tone \*A in PK.
62. ‘cotton thread’ **PK:** \***hlow<sup>B</sup>** \***ly<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
NK: lu<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), lu<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
CK: lu<sup>11</sup> (KN); lo<sup>11</sup> (KH); lu<sup>33</sup> (BW); lu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
SK: li<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), li<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); lou<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), lou<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
63. ‘cough (v.)’ **PK:** \***kuk<sup>D</sup>** \***kuʔ<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
NK: (taʔ<sup>21</sup>he<sup>55</sup>) khuk<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: khu<sup>45</sup> (KN); khi<sup>55</sup> (KH); θə<sup>55</sup>khu<sup>33</sup> (BW); khi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
SK: ku<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kəu<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); kau<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), kəu<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
64. ‘crab’ **PK:** \***chwe<sup>B</sup>** \***chwe<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
NK: chwe<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), chwe<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
CK: chwe<sup>11</sup> (KN); chwa<sup>11</sup> (KH), fwe<sup>33</sup> (BW); che<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
SK: chwe<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), chwe<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); chwe<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), chwe<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
65. ‘cricket’ **PK:** \***s-ki<sup>A</sup>**  
NK: ki<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), ki<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
CK: ki<sup>53</sup> (KN); ki<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); (də<sup>11</sup>) ki<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
SK: sə<sup>11</sup>ki<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tə<sup>11</sup>ki<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
- Note: ki<sup>53</sup> in Kayan is a kind of grub.
66. ‘crocodile’ **PK:** **s-hma<sup>B</sup>** \***ma<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: - (KN); - (KH); θə<sup>33</sup>me<sup>33</sup> (BW); ma<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
SK: sə<sup>33</sup>ma<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), ma<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); ma<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ma<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
67. ‘crop (of fowl), gizzard’ **PK:** \***k-hni<sup>A</sup>** \***nin<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
CK: - (KN), ke<sup>33</sup>ni<sup>33</sup> (KH); kə<sup>55</sup>ni<sup>55</sup> (BW); ki<sup>11</sup>ni<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
SK: kə<sup>11</sup>ni<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ni<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); nei<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), nei<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)

68. ‘cross (v.)’ **PK:** \***khaN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); khe<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); khɔ<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khɛ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khɔ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
69. ‘crossbow’ **PK:** \***klej<sup>B</sup> \*khli<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: khli<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), kli<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); klə<sup>11</sup> (KH); khli<sup>33</sup> (BW); khli<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khli<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), khli<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); khlej<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khlei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
70. ‘crow (v.)’ **PK:** \***?p<sub>o</sub><sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ?u<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?u<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); ?u<sup>11</sup> (KH); u<sup>33</sup> (BW); ?u<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?o<sup>31~</sup> ?o<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ?u<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ?u<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?ɔ<sup>31~</sup> ?u<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Sgaw has tone A while Pwo, NK and CK have tone B.
71. ‘crush (v.)’ **PK:** \***k-hnɔN<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); no<sup>11</sup> (KH); kə<sup>33</sup>nu<sup>33</sup> (BW); no<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: no<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), nu<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); nɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), nɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
72. ‘cucumber’ **PK:** \***?dej<sup>A</sup> \*di<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), di<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); də<sup>33</sup> (KH); di<sup>55</sup> (BW); di<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: di<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), di<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); thei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW); thei<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pwo has an irregular initial. It should be /d-/ instead of /th-/.
73. ‘dark, late evening’ **PK:** \***khi?<sup>D</sup> \*khi?<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: khe?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), khi?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khi?<sup>45</sup> (KN); khi?<sup>55</sup> (KH); khi?<sup>33</sup> (BW); khi?<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khi?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), khai?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); khai?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), khai?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
74. ‘daughter-in-law’ **PK:** \***?dɛ<sup>B</sup> \*dɛ<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: dɛ<sup>11</sup> (KN); dɛ<sup>11</sup> (KH); -dɛ<sup>33</sup> (BW); dɛ<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: dɛ<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), dɛ<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); dɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), dɛ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
75. ‘day’ **PK:** \***nej<sup>A</sup> \*ni<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: ni<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ni<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); nə<sup>11</sup> (KH); ni<sup>33</sup> (BW); ni<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ni<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ni<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); nei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), nei<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
76. ‘dead,die’ **PK:** \***sej<sup>A</sup> \*si<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: si<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), si<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θi<sup>53</sup> (KN); sə<sup>33</sup> (KN); θi<sup>55</sup> (BW); si<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: si<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), si<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); sei<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), θei<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
77. ‘deaf’ **PK:** \***?əŋ<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ?əŋ<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), ?əŋ<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?əŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); ?ə<sup>33</sup> (KH); tə' o<sup>55</sup> (BW); ?ə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?ə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ?ə<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ?ə<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ?ə<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
78. ‘deep’ **PK:** \***jə?<sup>D</sup> \*jŋo?<sup>1</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: jə?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), jə?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: Jau?<sup>21</sup> (KN); jɛ<sup>33</sup> (KH); jə<sup>11</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: jə?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), jo<sup>11~</sup> (S.SG); jo?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), ju?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
79. ‘deer (barking~)’ **PK:** \***d-khej<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: khj<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), khj<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khj<sup>53</sup> (KN); khə<sup>33</sup> (KH); do<sup>11</sup>khj<sup>55</sup> (BW); khj<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)

80. ‘deer (sambha ~)’ **PK: \*t-khro<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: khjo<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), khjo<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khjɔ<sup>45</sup> (KN); khrɔ<sup>55</sup> (KH); kho<sup>33</sup> (BW); khə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ta<sup>33</sup>xɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tho<sup>33</sup>xɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ta<sup>33</sup>xɔ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), chə<sup>33</sup>xo<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: In SK, the rhyme \*-o<sup>D</sup> has become -ɔ<sup>A</sup> (SG, N.PW) and -o<sup>A</sup> (S.PW).
81. ‘delicious’ **PK: \*?wi<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ?wi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?wi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?wi<sup>11</sup> (KN); wi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); wi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kwi<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); ?wi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?wi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
82. ‘descent, go down, set’ **PK: \* laŋ<sup>A</sup> \*laŋ<sup>3</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: laŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), laŋ<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: laŋ<sup>33</sup> (KN); lɛ<sup>11</sup> (KH); la<sup>33</sup> (BW); lɔ<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), lɔ<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); lɛ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), lɔ<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)
83. ‘dig’ **PK: \*khu<sup>B</sup> \*khun<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: khu<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), khu<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); khi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); khu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khu<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), khu<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); kha<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khə<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
84. ‘dip up’ (water) **PK: \*?d( )N<sup>B</sup> \*dəm<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: du<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); dɔ<sup>55</sup> (BW); du<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: də<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), di<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); dāə<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), dāə<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
85. ‘Dipterocarpus tuberculatus Roxb.’ **PK: \*thəN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: təŋ<sup>31..</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: thə<sup>53</sup> (KN); thə<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); thə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), thə<sup>55</sup> (SSG); thə<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)  
 Note: In N.Pwo, it is an irregular tone change, i.e. tone 55 (A23) instead of tone 35 (A1) as in Sgaw, NK and CK.
86. ‘disappear, lost’ **PK: \*ma<sup>B</sup> \*ma<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ma<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ma<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ma<sup>11</sup> (KN); me<sup>11</sup> (KH); he<sup>55</sup>me<sup>11</sup> (BW); ma<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ma<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), ma<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); me<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), ma<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
87. ‘dog’ **PK: \*thwi<sup>B</sup> \*thwi<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: thwi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), thwi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thwi<sup>11</sup> (KN), thwi<sup>11</sup> (KH); thwi<sup>33</sup> (BW); thi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thwi<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), thwi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); thwi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thwi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
88. ‘do, make’ **PK: \*ma<sup>A</sup> \*ma<sup>3</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ma<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ma<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ma<sup>33</sup> (KN); me<sup>11</sup> (KH); me<sup>11</sup> (BW); ma<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ma<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ma<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); me<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ma<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)
89. ‘dove’ **PK: \*(tho<sup>B</sup>)lwi<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: lwi<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), lwi<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lwi<sup>11</sup> (KN); lwi<sup>11</sup> (KH); lwi<sup>33</sup> (BW); li<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lwi<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), lwi<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); lei<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), lwi<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
90. ‘dream (v.)’ **PK: \*maj<sup>B</sup> \*maj<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: maj<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), maj<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: maj<sup>11</sup> (KN); me<sup>11</sup> (KH); mi<sup>55</sup>ma<sup>33</sup> (BW); mo<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>33</sup>mo<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), mo<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); mɛ<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), mɔ<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
91. ‘drink(v.)’ **PK: ?ɔ<sup>A</sup> \*?ɔ<sup>3</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: ?au<sup>53</sup> (KN); ?o<sup>33</sup> (KH); ɔ<sup>55</sup> (BW); ?o<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?ɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ?ɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ?ɔ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ?o<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)

92. ‘dry(v.)’ **PK:** \***hlo<sup>A</sup>** \*lo<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: lo<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), lo<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: lau<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); lo<sup>55</sup> (BW); lo<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), lo<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); lu<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), lu<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
93. ‘drunk’ **PK:** \***mwiN<sup>A</sup>** \*mun<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: mun<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), muəm<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mi<sup>33</sup> (KN); mi<sup>11</sup> (KH); mu<sup>33</sup> (BW); mu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mu<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mu<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); măi<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), măi<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
94. ‘dung, excrement’ **PK:** \* ?e<sup>B</sup> \*?e<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ?e<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?e<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?ai<sup>11</sup> (KN); ?i<sup>11</sup> (KH); i<sup>33</sup> (BW); ?i<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?e<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), ?e<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); ?i<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?i<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
95. ‘ear’ **PK:** \***na<sup>B</sup>** \*na<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: na<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), na<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: na<sup>11</sup> (KN); ne<sup>11</sup> (KH); ne<sup>33</sup> (BW), na<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: na<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), na<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); ne<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), na<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
96. ‘earthworm’ **PK:** \*jε?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: jε?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), jε?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: jε?<sup>21</sup> (KN); ja<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); je<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
97. ‘easy’ **PK:** \***hpaw<sup>A</sup>** \*jɔ<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: jau<sup>53</sup> (KN); ju<sup>33</sup> (KH); jo<sup>55</sup> (BW); ju<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: jɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), jɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); jɔ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), jo<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
98. ‘eat’ **PK:** \*?am<sup>B</sup> \*?am<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ?am<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?am<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?aŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); ?e<sup>11</sup> (KH); a<sup>33</sup> (BW); ?o<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?ɔ<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), ?ɔ<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); ?ɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?ɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
99. ‘egg’ **PK:** \*?dej<sup>B</sup> \*di<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: di<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), di<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ti<sup>11</sup> (KN); də<sup>11</sup> (KH); - di<sup>33</sup> (BW); di<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: di<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), di<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); dei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), dei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: Kayan has an irregular onset, i.e. /t-/ instead of /d-/.
100. ‘eggplant’ **PK:** \***s-gaN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: kaŋ<sup>33</sup> (KN); ke<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); -ko<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>11</sup>ko<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ko<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
101. ‘eight’ **PK:** \***khröt<sup>D</sup>**/\***gröt<sup>D</sup>** \*xo?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: sət<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), sət<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: chau?<sup>45</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); -xo<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: xo?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), xo?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); xo?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), xu?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: The D3 tone in NK and Pwo suggests \*gr- while the D12 tone in Kayan and Sgaw indicates \*khr-.
102. ‘elephant’ **PK:** \***k-chaq<sup>A</sup>** \*chaq<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: chan<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), chan<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: chan<sup>53</sup> (KN); che<sup>33</sup> (KH); (gə) ja<sup>55</sup> (BW); ro<sup>11</sup>cho<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>cho<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), kə<sup>11</sup>cho<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ka<sup>11</sup>chɛ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), kə<sup>11</sup>chɔ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
103. ‘embrace, hug’ **PK:** \* **phɔ?**<sup>D</sup> \*pho?<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pho?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); phe<sup>55</sup> (KH); pho<sup>33</sup> (BW); pho<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pho?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), pho?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); pho?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), phu?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)

104. ‘enter’ **PK:** \*n( )<sup>P</sup> \*ny?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), nə<sup>P45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); no<sup>33</sup> (KH); nu<sup>11</sup> (BW); nu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ni?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), nəu<sup>11~</sup>(S.SG); naə?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)
105. ‘exert forcing to expel’ **PK:** \*chuN<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: chən<sup>31~</sup>(N.PO), chuəm<sup>31~</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: chwaŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); chi<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); chu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chu<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
106. ‘extinguish (t.v.)’ **PK:** \*p/bi?<sup>P</sup> \*phi?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pe?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), pi?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pi?<sup>21</sup> (KN); pi<sup>33</sup> (KH); bi<sup>11</sup> (BW); pi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phi?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), pai<sup>11~</sup>(S.SG); phai?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), phai?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pa-O and N.Sgaw have tone D12 which suggests \*p- in PK.
107. ‘eye, face’ **PK:** \*mɛ?<sup>P</sup> \*mɛ?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: mɛ?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), mɛ?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: mɛ?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), mɛ<sup>11~</sup>(S.SG); mɛ?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), mɛ?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
108. ‘fall down’ **PK:** \*dɛ?<sup>P</sup>  
 NK: the?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), te?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: te?<sup>21</sup> (KN); ta<sup>33</sup> (KH); de<sup>11</sup> (BW); te<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: te?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), te<sup>11~</sup>(S.SG); the?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), the?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
109. ‘fat (adj.)’ **PK:** \*pbluŋ<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: pləŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pwaŋ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: bwaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); bi<sup>11</sup> (KH); bu<sup>33</sup> (BW); bu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bɔ<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), bɔ<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); bā<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), bō<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
110. ‘feather, fur, body hair’ **PK:** \*chuNB \*chən<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: chən<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), chuəm<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: chwaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); ei<sup>11</sup> (KH); ū<sup>33</sup> (BW); eu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chu<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), chu<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); chā<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), chō<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
111. ‘feel full (after eating)’ **PK:** \*kə?<sup>P</sup> \*ka?<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: kə?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO); kə?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: kə?<sup>45</sup> (KN); kɔ<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); kə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); kaə?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)
112. ‘female, woman’ **PK:** \*hmi<sup>B</sup> \*my<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: mi<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), mi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mi<sup>11</sup> (KN); mo<sup>11</sup> (KH); mo<sup>33</sup> (BW); mi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); məi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), mi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
113. ‘female (humans), mother’ **PK:** \*mu<sup>B</sup> \*mo<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: mu<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), mu<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mu<sup>11</sup> (KN); mu<sup>11</sup> (KH); bo<sup>11</sup> mu<sup>55</sup> (BW); mu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mo<sup>11~</sup> (N.SG), mu<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); mu<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), mu<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
114. ‘fire’ **PK:** \*hme<sup>B</sup> \*me<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: me<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), me<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mai<sup>11</sup> (KN); mi<sup>11</sup> (KH); mi<sup>33</sup> (BW); mi (KW)  
 SK: me<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), me<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); mi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), mi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
115. ‘fish’ **PK:** \*da?<sup>P</sup>  
 NK: tha?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), tha?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ta?<sup>21</sup> (KN); te<sup>33</sup> (KH); da<sup>11</sup>-pho<sup>33</sup> (BW); tɔ<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
116. ‘five’ **PK:** \*ŋat<sup>P</sup> \*ŋε<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ŋat<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), ŋap<sup>45~</sup>ŋat<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ŋε?<sup>21</sup> (KN); ŋε<sup>33</sup> (KH); jε<sup>11</sup> (BW); jε<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: je<sup>11~</sup>(N.SG), je<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); je<sup>11~</sup>(N.PW), je<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: It is noticeable that Sgaw and Pwo (SK) have tone B3.

117. ‘flank, rib’ **PK:** \*rə?<sup>D</sup> \*yy?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: rə?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), rə?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: rə?<sup>21</sup> (KN); rə?<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); rə?<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: yu?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), yə?<sup>11</sup> (S.SG); yə?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), yə?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
118. ‘flat’ **PK:** \*pja<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: pja<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pja<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: bja<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); bə?<sup>33</sup> ba<sup>33</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: bi<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); pa<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), bai<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
119. ‘flea’ **PK:** \*kli<sup>A</sup>/<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: khli<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: khli?<sup>45</sup> (KN); kla<sup>55</sup> (KH); kle<sup>33</sup> (BW); kle<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kli<sup>55</sup>, kli?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kli<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khlei<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khlei<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: S.Pa-O, Pwo and some varieties of Sgaw have tone A, while CK has tone D.
120. ‘flesh, meat’ **PK:** \*hpa<sup>B</sup> \*ŋa<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ja<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ja<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ja<sup>11</sup> (KN); ja<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ja<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ja<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), ja<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); ja<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ja<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
121. ‘flower’ **PK:** \*phɔ<sup>A</sup> \*phɔ<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: phau<sup>53</sup> (KN); pho<sup>33</sup> (KH); pho<sup>55</sup> (BW); pho<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), phɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phɔ<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), phɔ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
122. ‘forget’ **PK:** \*s-beŋ<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: pheŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), pen<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pe<sup>33</sup> (KN); pa<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); pe<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), pi<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
123. ‘forest, jungle’ **PK:** \*kla<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: khla<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), kla<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); kle<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW), ka<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pya<sup>11</sup> la?<sup>45</sup> kла?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kla<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); kla<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), kla<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
124. ‘four’ **PK:** - (?) **PNK:** \*lit<sup>D</sup>; **PCK:** \*hlwi<sup>A</sup>; **PSK:** \*lwi<sup>B</sup> \*lwi<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: lip<sup>45</sup>~lit<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), lip<sup>45</sup>~lit<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lwi<sup>53</sup> (KN); lwi<sup>33</sup> (KH); lu<sup>55</sup> (BW); li<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lwi<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), lwi<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); lwi<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), lei<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: The PK form cannot be reconstructed since PNK, PCK and PSK have different onsets and tones.
125. ‘fox, wolf’ **PK:** \*thwi<sup>B</sup>mi<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: thwi<sup>55</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), thwi<sup>33</sup>mi<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thwi<sup>11</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (KN); thwi<sup>11</sup>mi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); thi<sup>11</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thwi<sup>11</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), thwi<sup>45</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), thwi<sup>55</sup>mei<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
126. ‘frog’ **PK:** \*də<sup>B</sup> \*de<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: de<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), de<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: dai<sup>11</sup> (KN); di<sup>11</sup> (KH); di<sup>33</sup> (BW); di<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: de<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), de<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); di<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), di<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
127. ‘front’ **PK:** \*hŋa<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: ŋa<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), ŋa<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ŋa<sup>53</sup> (KN); ŋe<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: ja<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ja<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)
128. ‘fruit’ **PK:** \*sa<sup>B</sup> \*sa<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: θa<sup>11</sup> (KN); se<sup>11</sup> (KH); θe<sup>33</sup> (BW); sa<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sa<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), sa<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); sa<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), θa<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
129. ‘full’ **PK:** \*pwe<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: bwε<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), bwε<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: bwε<sup>53</sup> (KN); ba<sup>33</sup> (KH); pwe<sup>55</sup> (BW); be<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pyε<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)

130. ‘ginger’ **PK:** \***?eŋ<sup>A</sup>** \*?**eŋ<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: ?eŋ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), ?eŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: ?e<sup>53</sup> (KN); ?a<sup>33</sup> (KH); θə<sup>55</sup>underline{e}<sup>55</sup> (BW); ?e<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>11</sup>?e<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ?i<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ?ăi<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ?ĕi<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
131. ‘go’ **PK:** \***lwe<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: lwe<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), lwe<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: le<sup>33</sup> (KN); - (KH); le<sup>33</sup> (BW); le<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: le<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), le<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); le<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), le<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
132. ‘grasshopper’ **PK:** \***?dweɛ<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: dwe<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), dwe<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: dwe<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); de<sup>33</sup> (BW); de<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: dwe<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), dwe<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); thwe<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), thwe<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: The initial th- and tone B3 in Pwo suggest a plain voiced \*d- in PK. Probably, \*d- in PK became \*d- in Pwo and then \*d- became /th-/.  
 133. ‘grandchild’ **PK:** \***lej<sup>A</sup>** \***li<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: li<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), li<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); lə<sup>11</sup> (KH); li<sup>11</sup> (BW); li<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: li<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), li<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); lei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), lei<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)  
 Note: There is an irregular tone change in Bwe. The A3 tone in Bwe should be 33, not 11.
134. ‘great-grandchild’ **PK:** \***lo<sup>A</sup>** \***lo<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), lo<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lau<sup>33</sup> (KN); lu<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); lu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), lu<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); lu<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), lu<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
135. ‘great-great-gandchild’ **PK:** \***la<sup>A</sup>** \***la<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: la<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), la<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: la<sup>33</sup> (KN); la<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); la<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: la<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), la<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); la<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), la<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
136. ‘hair (head~)’ **PK:** \***khu<sup>B</sup>slu<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ka?<sup>45..</sup>lu<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ka<sup>33..</sup>lu<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ka?<sup>21..</sup>lu<sup>33</sup> (KN); kho<sup>55..</sup>lo<sup>11</sup> (KH); khə<sup>55..</sup>lu<sup>55</sup> (BW); khu<sup>11..</sup>lu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kho<sup>31..</sup>su<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khu<sup>45..</sup>su<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khu<sup>33..</sup>su<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)
137. ‘handle’ **PK:** \***do<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: tho<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), to<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); tu<sup>11</sup> (KH); -do<sup>33</sup> (BW); tu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: to<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), tu<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); thu<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), thu<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
138. ‘hat’ **PK:** \*~**kl( )ŋ<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: koŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), koŋ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: klə<sup>11</sup> (KN); ko<sup>11</sup> (KH); ko<sup>33..</sup>phla<sup>33</sup> (BW); klə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
139. ‘hawk, eagle’ **PK:** \***lek<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: le?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), lek<sup>45..</sup>lik<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: li?<sup>21</sup> (KN); la<sup>33</sup> (KH); le<sup>11</sup> (BW); le<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: li?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), lai<sup>11..</sup>(S.SG.); lai?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), lai?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
140. ‘have, be, exist, stay, there is’ **PK:** \***?ɔ<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ?au<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?au<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?au<sup>11</sup> (KN); ?o<sup>11</sup> (KH); ?ɔ<sup>33</sup> (BW); ?o<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?o<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), ?u<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); ?ɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?o<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
141. ‘head’ **PK:** \***klə?<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: kə?<sup>21..</sup>tu<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), kə?<sup>21..</sup>tu<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: klə?<sup>45</sup> (KN); klə<sup>55</sup> (KH); ku<sup>33..</sup>ko<sup>33</sup> (BW); ki<sup>33..</sup>~kə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)

142. ‘heart’ **PK:** \*sa<sup>P</sup> \*sa<sup>?2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: sa<sup>?21</sup> (N.PO), sa<sup>?21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θa<sup>?45</sup> (KN); se<sup>55</sup> (KH); θa<sup>33</sup> (BW); so<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sa<sup>?45</sup> (N.SG), sa<sup>?21</sup> (S.SG); sa<sup>?45</sup> (N.PW); θa<sup>?21</sup> (S.PW)
143. ‘heavy’ **PK:** \*thə<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: thi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), thi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thəi<sup>11</sup> (KN); tho<sup>11</sup> (KH); tho<sup>33</sup> (BW); thə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
144. ‘hemp’ **PK:** \*srɔ<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: sau<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), eau<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θau<sup>11</sup> (KN); so<sup>11</sup> (KH); θrɔ<sup>33</sup> (BW); so<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: εyɔ<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), εyɔ<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); εjɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), θo<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
145. ‘hip’ **PK:** \* glam<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), kwam<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ka<sup>11</sup>ki<sup>11</sup> (KN); kla<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ka<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khi<sup>33</sup>ko<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), kɔ<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); kwā<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), khwɔ<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
146. ‘hit hard (with a fist)’ **PK:** \*dɔŋ<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: dɔŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ton<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: dəu<sup>11</sup> (KN); tho<sup>11</sup> (KH); to<sup>33</sup> (BW); thə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tɔ<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); thə<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)
- Note: NK has the A tone instead of the B tone as in CK and SK.
147. ‘horn’ **PK:** \*noŋ<sup>A</sup> \*noŋ<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: noŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), noŋ<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: no<sup>33</sup> (KN); nə<sup>11</sup> (KH); -no<sup>11</sup> (BW); nə (KW)  
 SK: nə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), nə<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); nāu<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), nōu<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: Bwe has an irregular tone. Modern Bwe should have tone 33(A3) instead of Tone 11 (D3).
148. ‘hornet’ **PK:** \*phriN<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: phrim<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), phrin<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: phri<sup>53</sup> (KN); phli<sup>33</sup> (KH); phlu<sup>55</sup> (BW); phri<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phlə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), phli<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phlā<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), phləi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: In SK \*phr- has become phl-.
149. ‘horse’ **PK:** \*k-sre<sup>T</sup> \*se<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: se<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), se<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θi<sup>?45</sup> (KN), si<sup>55</sup> (KH); θri<sup>33</sup> (BW); si<sup>33</sup>ri<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>33</sup>se<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), kə<sup>11</sup>se<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); ka<sup>?21</sup>si<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), kə<sup>11</sup>θi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: The PK tone cannot be reconstructed due to the fact that NK, CK and SK have tones A, D and B, respectively. This etymon is an Austroasiatic loanword. The reconstructed form for ‘horse’ in Proto-Monic is \*kseh (Diffloth 1984).
150. ‘hundred’ **PK:** \*g-rja<sup>A</sup> \*ŋa<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: rja<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), rja<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ja<sup>33</sup> (KN); je<sup>11</sup> (KH); gə<sup>33</sup>jε<sup>33</sup> (BW); ja<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>ja<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), kə<sup>11</sup>ja<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); ja<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), ja<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
151. ‘husband’ **PK:** \*gwa<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: wa<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), wa<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: gwa<sup>33</sup> (KN); we<sup>11</sup> (KH); wa<sup>33</sup> (BW); wu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: wa<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), wa<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); wa<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), wa<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
152. ‘ill, painful, sick’ **PK:** \*cha<sup>A</sup> \*cha<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: cha<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), cha<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: cha<sup>53</sup> (KN); che<sup>33</sup> (KH); ſe<sup>55</sup> (BW); cha<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: cha<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), cha<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); cha<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), cha<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
153. ‘insect’ **PK:** \*gra<sup>B</sup> \*xa<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: sa<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ea<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ca<sup>11</sup> (KN); khre<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ca<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: xa<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), xa<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); xa<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), xa<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)

154. ‘intestines’ **PK:** \*bre?<sup>D</sup> \*phyi?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: phre?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), phri?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pri?<sup>21</sup> (KN); phra<sup>33</sup> (KH); - bwi<sup>11</sup> (BW); pre<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phyi?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), pyai<sup>11..</sup> (S.SG); xwai?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), xwai?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pwo has an unusual onset, xw- .
155. ‘iron’ **PK:** \*tha?<sup>D</sup> \*tha?<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: tha?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), tha?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: tha?<sup>45</sup> (KN); the<sup>55</sup> (KH); tha<sup>33</sup> (BW); thɔ<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tha?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG); tha?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); tha?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), tha?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
156. ‘itchy’ **PK:** \*sa?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: sa?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), sa?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θa?<sup>45</sup> (KN); se<sup>55</sup> (KH); θa<sup>33</sup> (BW); so<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sa?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), sa?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); sa?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), θa?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
157. ‘kidney’ **PK:** \*k-le<sup>B</sup> \*le<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: le<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: lai<sup>11</sup> (KN); li<sup>11</sup> (KH); -li<sup>11</sup>θe<sup>33</sup> (BW); li<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>33</sup>le<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), kə<sup>11</sup>le<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); li<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), li<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
158. ‘leaf’ **PK:** \*hla<sup>B</sup> \*la<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: la<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), la<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: la<sup>11</sup> (KN); le<sup>11</sup> (KH); le<sup>33</sup> (BW); la<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: la<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), la<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); la<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), la<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
159. ‘leech (land~)’ **PK:** \*s-wa?<sup>D</sup> \*wa?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: wa?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), wa?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θu?<sup>45</sup> (KN); swa<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); su<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: su?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), səu?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); wa?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), wa?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: NK, CK and Sgaw (SK) have tone D12; however, it is D3 in both N.Pwo and S.Pwo.
160. ‘leech (water~)’ **PK:** \*k/s-lej<sup>A</sup> \*li<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); gə<sup>33</sup>li<sup>33</sup> (BW); su<sup>11</sup>li<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>11</sup>li<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tə<sup>11</sup>li<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); lei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), lei<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)
161. ‘left (side)’ **PK:** \*ce<sup>B</sup> \*ce<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ce<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ce<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: cai<sup>11</sup> (KN); ci<sup>11</sup> (KH); ci<sup>33</sup> (BW); ci<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ce<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), ce<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); ci<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ci<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
162. ‘leg’ **PK:** \*khaŋ<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: khaŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO); khaŋ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: haŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); khe<sup>11</sup> (KH); kha<sup>33</sup> (BW); khɔ<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khɔ<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), khɔ<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); khɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
163. ‘lemur (flying~), flying squirrel’ **PK:** \*ple?<sup>D</sup>/ble?<sup>D</sup> \*phli?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: phli?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); pla<sup>33</sup> (KH); bli<sup>33</sup> (BW); ple<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phli?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), plai<sup>11..</sup> (S.SG); phlai?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW), phlai?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Some Karenic languages have tone D12 which suggests \*pl-, e.g. N.Pa-O, Bwe and some varieties of Sgaw. However, both N.Pwo and S.Pwo have the D3 tone which indicates a plain voiced \*bl-.
164. ‘lick (v.)’ **PK:** \*hlaj<sup>B</sup> \*lɛŋ<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), lai<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lai<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); lr<sup>33</sup> (BW); li<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: le<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), li<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), lai<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
165. ‘lie down, sleep’ **PK:** \*hmej<sup>A</sup> \*mi<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: mai<sup>53</sup> (KN); mə<sup>33</sup> (KH); ſɔ<sup>55</sup>mi<sup>55</sup> (BW); mi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); mei<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), mei<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Kayan has an irregular vowel, ai; the regular one should be i.

166. ‘light (~weight)’ **PK: \*phwi<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: phwi<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), phwi<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: phwi<sup>53</sup> (KN); phwi<sup>33</sup> (KH); phwi<sup>55</sup>~phi<sup>55</sup> (BW); phi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phyi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), phyi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khwi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khwi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: The initial khw- in Pwo is irregular.
167. ‘linear measure of about 8-9 inches (a span)’ **PK: \*tha<sup>A</sup> \*tha<sup>4</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: tha<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), tha<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: tha<sup>53</sup> (KN); the<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: tha<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tha<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); tha<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), tha<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
168. ‘linear measure of about half a yard (closed-hand)’ **PK: \*bla<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: pla<sup>11</sup> (KN); ple<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); pla<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pla<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), pla<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); phla<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), phla<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
169. ‘linear measure of about half a yard (open-hand)’ **PK: \*dim<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: thom<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), təm<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ti<sup>33</sup> (KN); ti<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ti<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ti<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); thə<sup>55</sup> (N.PW); thət<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
170. ‘linear measure of about two yards’ **PK: \*khleN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: khlem<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), khleŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: khlaŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); khli<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW), - (KW)  
 SK: khli<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khli<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khläi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khläi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
171. ‘listen to’ **PK: \*-hna<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: na<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), na<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: na<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); ſɔ<sup>55</sup>ne<sup>33</sup> (BW), na<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>33</sup>na<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), na<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); na<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), na<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
172. ‘live, stay’ **PK: \*?ɔNB<sup>B</sup> \*?o<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ?on<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), ?on<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: ?au<sup>11</sup> (KN); ?o<sup>11</sup> (KH); ɔ<sup>33..</sup>- (BW); ?o<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?o<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), ?u<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); ?ɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?ð<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
173. ‘liver’ **PK: \*swin<sup>B</sup> \*sun<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: sin<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), suən<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θi<sup>11</sup> (KN); so<sup>11</sup> (KH); θu<sup>55</sup>θa<sup>33</sup> (BW), ~βu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: su<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), su<sup>45..</sup>(S.SG); sə<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), θəi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
174. ‘long (of time)’ **PK: \*ŋja?D<sup>D</sup> \*ŋj?i<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: njja<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), njja<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: nj<sup>33</sup> (KN); njja<sup>33</sup> (KH); ji<sup>11</sup> (BW), ji<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ji<sup>?21</sup> (N.SG); ji<sup>11..</sup>(S.SG); jai<sup>?21</sup> (N.PW), jai<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
175. ‘long (of length), tall, high’ **PK: \*thaw<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: tho<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), tho<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: thau<sup>53</sup> (KN); thu<sup>33</sup> (KH); tho<sup>55</sup> (BW); thu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tho<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tho<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); tho<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), tho<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
176. ‘look after (things)’ **PK: \*pə<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: pə<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pə<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pəi<sup>11</sup> (KN); po<sup>11</sup> (KH); bo<sup>33..</sup>i<sup>55</sup> (BW); pə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)
177. ‘loris’ **PK: \*k-ch( )N<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: chəŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); chəŋ<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); chə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>che<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ta<sup>11</sup>chi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); chəi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), kə<sup>11</sup>chəi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
178. ‘louse (chicken~), insect’ **PK: \*(chjaN<sup>A</sup>)gra<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: eja<sup>31..</sup>sa<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), eja<sup>31..</sup>ea<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ei<sup>53</sup>ca<sup>11</sup> (KN); cha<sup>33</sup>khet<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ei<sup>55</sup>ca<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chə<sup>33</sup>xa<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), chə<sup>55</sup>xa<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); chə<sup>35</sup>xa<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), chə<sup>53</sup>xa<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)

179. ‘louse (head~)’ **PK:** \*swi<sup>NB</sup> \*sun<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: si<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), si<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θi<sup>11</sup> (KN); so<sup>11</sup> (KH); θo<sup>11</sup> (BW); si<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: su<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), su<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); sə̃<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), θə̃<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
180. ‘lung’ **PK:** \*p-so<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: θau<sup>11</sup> (KN); su<sup>11</sup> (KH); θə̃<sup>55</sup> o<sup>55</sup> (BW); su<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pə̃<sup>33</sup> so<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), su<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); so<sup>21~</sup> (N.PW), bu<sup>33</sup> θu<sup>21~</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pwo has tone D while CK and Sgaw have tone B.
181. ‘maggot’ **PK:** \*hlon<sup>B</sup> \*lon<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: lon<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), lon<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lo<sup>11</sup> (KN); lo<sup>11</sup> (KH); lo<sup>33</sup> (BW); lə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lə<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), lə<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); läu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), lōu<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
182. ‘male (of animals), father’ **PK:** \*pha<sup>A</sup> \*pha<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pha<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), pha<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pha<sup>53</sup> (KN); phe<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); pha<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pha<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), pha<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); pha<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), pha<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
183. ‘man, male’ **PK:** \*khwa<sup>A</sup> \*khwa<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: kho<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), kho<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khau<sup>53</sup> (KN); khu<sup>33</sup> (KH); - bo<sup>11</sup> kho<sup>55</sup> (BW); khu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khwa<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khwa<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khwa<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khwa<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
184. ‘mango’ **PK:** \*khɔ<sup>?D</sup>  
 NK: khɔ<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), khɔ<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khau<sup>45</sup> (KN); khe<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); kho<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khɔ<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), khɔ<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); khɔ<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), khu<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
185. ‘many, much’ **PK:** \*ʔa<sup>A</sup> \*ʔa<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ʔa<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), ʔa<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ʔa<sup>53</sup> (KN); ʔa<sup>33</sup> (KH); ɔ<sup>33</sup> ɺ<sup>33</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: ʔa<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ʔa<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ʔa<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ʔa<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Kayah has an irregular vowel, /a/ instead of /e/. Bwe and Pwo have tone B while the rest have tone A.
186. ‘mat’ **PK:** \*khlɔ<sup>B</sup> \*khlɔ<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: khlau<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), khlau<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); khlo<sup>33</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: khlo<sup>31~</sup> (N.SG), khlo<sup>45~</sup> (S.SG); khlo<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khlo<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
187. ‘milipede’ **PK:** \*k/s-wɛj<sup>A/B</sup>  
 NK: cɔ<sup>55</sup> we<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), cɔ<sup>11</sup> we<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θa<sup>21</sup> kə<sup>11</sup> wi<sup>33</sup> (KN); si<sup>55</sup> kɔ<sup>55</sup> wi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); te<sup>11</sup> we<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: si<sup>21~</sup> wo<sup>11~</sup> de<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), si<sup>55</sup> wa<sup>31~</sup> de<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); wai<sup>11~</sup> (N.PW), wai<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: NK, CK and S.Pwo have tone A while Sgaw and N.PWO have tone B.
188. ‘mole’ **PK:** \*(jow<sup>B</sup>)wi<sup>A</sup> \*wi<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ju<sup>53</sup> wi<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ju<sup>55</sup> wi<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); jo<sup>11</sup> wi<sup>11</sup> (KH); wi<sup>33</sup> (BW), ju<sup>11</sup> wi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: wi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), wi<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); wei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), wei<sup>31~</sup> (S.PW)
189. ‘money’ **PK:** \*hrun<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: rən<sup>31~</sup> (N.PO), ruən<sup>31~</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: rwaŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN), ri<sup>33</sup> (KH); ho<sup>55</sup> (BW); ru<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
190. ‘monitor lizard (land~)’ **PK:** \*khwo<sup>?D</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: re<sup>33</sup> khɔ<sup>45</sup> (KN); khwo<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (B); - (KW)  
 SK: khu<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), khəu<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); khau<sup>45</sup> (N.PW), khəu<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)

191. ‘monitor lizard (water~)’ **PK:** \*tre<sup>A</sup> \*ren<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - S.PO  
 CK: - (KN); re<sup>33</sup> (KH); tre<sup>55</sup> (BW); tre<sup>55</sup>~te<sup>55</sup>re<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kre<sup>245</sup> (N.SG), re<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), yei<sup>31..</sup>(S. PW)  
 Note: Only N.Sgaw has tone D instead of A.
192. ‘monkey’ **PK:** \*jo?P<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: jo?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), ju?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: j?<sup>21</sup> (KN); j?<sup>33</sup> (KH); jo<sup>11</sup> (BW); j?<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
193. ‘moon, month’ **PK:** \*?la<sup>A</sup> \*la<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: la<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), la<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: la<sup>53</sup> (KN); le<sup>33</sup> (KH); le<sup>55</sup> (BW); la<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: la<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), la<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); la<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), la<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
194. ‘mother, female (of animals)’ **PK:** \*m?<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: m?<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), m?<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: m?<sup>11</sup> (KN); mo<sup>11</sup> (KH); - mo<sup>33</sup> (BW); m?<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
195. ‘mouse, rat’ **PK:** \*jow<sup>B</sup> \*ny<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ju<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ju<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: Ju<sup>11</sup> (KN); jo<sup>11</sup> (KH); ju<sup>11</sup> (BW); ju<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ji<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), ji<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); jou<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), jou<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
196. ‘mynah’ **PK:** \*s-**r**aN<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: ran<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ran<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ran<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); θə<sup>33</sup>re<sup>33</sup> (BW); sa<sup>11</sup>ra<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)  
 Note: Irregular vowels in CK, i.e. the vowel changes behave like the \*-a rhyme pattern, not the \*-aŋ one.
197. ‘nail’ **PK:** \*hmej<sup>B</sup> \*mi/εŋ/eŋ<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: mi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), mi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mi<sup>11</sup> (KN); m?<sup>11</sup> (KH); θə<sup>55</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (BW); mi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: me<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), mi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); mei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), mei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
198. ‘name’ **PK:** \*min<sup>A</sup> \*min<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: min<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), min<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mjəŋ<sup>33</sup> (KN); mi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - mi<sup>33</sup> (BW); mi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); māi<sup>55</sup> (N.PW); mēi<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
199. ‘narrow’ **PK:** \*?jen<sup>B</sup> \*in<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ?en<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ?en<sup>33</sup> ~ ?em<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ?jan<sup>11</sup> (KN); ?i<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - ?i<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?i<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), ?i<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); ?āi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ?āi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
200. ‘navel, umbilical cord’ **PK:** \*?de<sup>A</sup> \*de<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pa?<sup>45</sup>de<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), de<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: dai<sup>53</sup> (KN); di<sup>33</sup> (KH); -dī<sup>55</sup>mu<sup>55</sup> (BW); di<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: de<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), de<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); di<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), di<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
201. ‘neck, cheek’ **PK:** \*?bo<sup>A</sup> \*bo?<sup>2</sup> ‘cheek’ (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: ka?<sup>21</sup>bo<sup>53</sup> (KN); khe<sup>33</sup>bo<sup>33</sup> (KH); -bo<sup>33</sup> (BW); ko<sup>33</sup>bo<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kho?<sup>45</sup>bo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), kho?<sup>21</sup>bo<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
202. ‘new’ **PK:** \*saN<sup>A</sup> \*saN<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: sa<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: θi<sup>53</sup> (KN); se<sup>33</sup> (KH); θe<sup>55</sup> (BW); sa<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sō<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), sō<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); sē<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), θō<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)

203. ‘nine’ **PNK: \*kot<sup>p</sup>; PCK, PSK : \*khwi<sup>A</sup> \*khwi<sup>4</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: kot<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), kot<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khwi<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); khwi<sup>55</sup> (BW); so<sup>33</sup>khi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khwi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khwi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khwi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khwi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
204. ‘obtain, receive, take, get’ **PK: \*ne<sup>B</sup> \*ne<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ne<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: nai<sup>11</sup> (KN); ni<sup>11</sup> (KH); ni<sup>55</sup> (BW); ni<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ne<sup>11</sup>~(N.SG), ne<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); ni<sup>11</sup>~(N.PW), ni<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
205. ‘old (of humans)’ **PK: \*bra<sup>B</sup> \*phya<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: phra<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), pra<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pra<sup>11</sup> (KN); phre<sup>11</sup> (KH); θa<sup>33</sup> bwε<sup>33</sup> (BW); pra<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sa ?<sup>45</sup>pya<sup>11</sup>~(N.SG), pya<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
206. ‘old (of things)’ **PK: \*lej<sup>A</sup> \*laN<sup>1</sup> li<sup>3</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: li<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); lə<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); li<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lə<sup>11</sup>li<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), li<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); lei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW); lei<sup>31</sup>~(S.PW)
207. ‘one’ **PK: \*t-la<sup>T</sup>**  
 NK: ta?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), ta?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: la<sup>11</sup>~la?<sup>21</sup> (KN); t- (KH); to<sup>55</sup>, tə<sup>33</sup>-, də<sup>33</sup>- (BW); t- (KW)  
 SK: tə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), tə?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); la?<sup>21</sup>~la<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), lə<sup>31</sup>~(S.PW)
- Note: The tone of this etymon cannot be reconstructed due to its regularity. Very often, the word ‘one’ is unstressed, so its vowel has been reduced. Moreover, in some CK languages there is also the harmony of vowels in sesquisyllabic words, t 'C .
208. ‘open (the mouth)’ **PK: \*?aN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ?an<sup>31</sup>~(N.PO), ?an<sup>31</sup>~(S.PO)  
 CK: ?an<sup>53</sup> (KN); ?ε<sup>33</sup> (KH); ə<sup>55</sup>-tha<sup>33</sup> (BW); ?ɔ<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?ɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), ?ɔ<sup>31</sup>~(S.PW)
209. ‘ox, bull, cow’ **PK: \*bo<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: pho<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), po<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pau<sup>11</sup> (KN); pu<sup>11</sup> (KH); bo<sup>33</sup> (BW); pu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
210. ‘palm (of the hand)’ **PK: \*ja<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ja<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ja<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: Ja<sup>33</sup> (KH); ja<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: ja<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); jε<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), ja<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: NK and CK have tone A3 which indicates a voice onset \*j- but the tone A12 in SK suggests a voiceless onset \*hj-.
211. ‘pangolin, anteater’ **PK: \*jo<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: ju<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: Jau<sup>33</sup> (KN); ju<sup>11</sup> (KH); jo<sup>33</sup>-θo<sup>33</sup> (BW); ju<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: jo<sup>33</sup>ha<sup>31</sup>~ (N.SG), ju<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); ju<sup>11</sup>~ (N.PW); ji<sup>31</sup>~(S.PW)
- Note: S.Pwo has an irregular vowel, i.e. it should be u not i.
212. ‘parrot, parakeet’ **PK: \*(tho<sup>B</sup>)ki<sup>B</sup> \*ki<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ki<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: khi<sup>11</sup> (KN); khi<sup>11</sup> (KH); ki<sup>33</sup>~khi<sup>33</sup> (BW); ki<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), ki<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); kei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), kei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
213. ‘path, trail, way’ **PK: \*gle<sup>A</sup> \*kle<sup>4</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), klai<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khle<sup>33</sup> (KN); - (KH); kle<sup>33</sup> (BW); kle<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kle<sup>33</sup>~kle?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kle<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)
214. ‘peacock’ **PK: \*(tho<sup>B</sup>)bra?<sup>p</sup> \*phya?<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: pra?<sup>21</sup> (KN); phre<sup>33</sup> (KH); ba<sup>11</sup> (BW); prɔ<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bγa?<sup>21</sup>~phya?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), pγa<sup>11</sup>~(S.SG); sja?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW); ea?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)

215. ‘pen, coop’ **PK:** \*k-bəŋ<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: phəŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), pəŋ<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: po<sup>33</sup> (KN); po<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); po<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>po<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), kə?<sup>21</sup>po<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); phə̄<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), phə̄<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PW)
216. ‘penis’ **PK:** \*te<sup>B</sup> \*the<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: te<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), te<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thai<sup>11</sup> (KN); thi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); thi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: the<sup>31</sup>~ (N.SG), the<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); thi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
217. ‘pheasant’ **PK:** \*(tho<sup>B</sup>)re?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); ra<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); - re<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: yi?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), yai<sup>11</sup>~ (S.SG); yai?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW); yai?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
218. ‘pig’ **PK:** \*thə?<sup>D</sup> \*tho<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: thə?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), thə?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thaū?<sup>45</sup> (KN); the<sup>55</sup> (KH); tho<sup>33</sup> (BW); tho<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tho?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), tho?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); tho?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); thu?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
219. ‘pile’ **PK:** \*plom<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: pom<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), pom<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: blo<sup>11</sup> (KN); plu<sup>11</sup> (KH); plo<sup>33</sup> (BW); plə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pu<sup>31</sup>~ (N.SG), pu<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); pāu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), pōu<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PW)  
 Note: Kayah and Sgaw have irregular vowels, i.e. /ə/ instead of /ɔ/ (Kayah) and /u/ instead of /ə/ (Sgaw).
220. ‘pointed (as of needles), sharp point’ **PK:** \*cu<sup>A</sup> \*cu<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: cu<sup>31</sup>~ (N.PO), kju<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PO)  
 CK: cu<sup>53</sup> (KN); cu<sup>33</sup> (KH); cu<sup>55</sup> (BW); cu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: cu?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), cu<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); cu<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), cu<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PW)  
 Note: N.Sgaw has tone D while the rest have tone A.
221. ‘pole’ **PK:** \*thuN<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: thun<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), thuəm<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thwaj<sup>11</sup> (KN); thi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); thu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thu<sup>31</sup>~ (N.SG), thu<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); thə̄<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thə̄i<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
222. ‘porcupine’ **PK:** \*sun<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: sun<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), suəm<sup>33</sup>~suən<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θwaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); si<sup>11</sup> (KH); θu<sup>33</sup> (BW); su<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), su<sup>45</sup>~ (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
223. ‘porcupine (brush-tailed~)’ **PK:** \*s-?ba<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); se<sup>33</sup>be<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); sa<sup>55</sup>ba<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ba<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ba<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), θə<sup>55</sup>ba<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PW)
224. ‘pot’ **PK:** \*bəŋ<sup>A</sup> \*phəm<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: phəŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), pəŋ<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pə<sup>33</sup> (KN); po<sup>11</sup> (KH); gə<sup>33</sup>bo<sup>55</sup> (BW); pə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>11</sup>pə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), pə<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); phə̄<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), phə̄<sup>31</sup>~ (S.PW)
225. ‘pound (v.)’ **PK:** \*dəŋ<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: thəŋ<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), təŋ<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: tə<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); də<sup>33</sup> (BW); to<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: to<sup>11</sup>~ (N.SG), tu<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), tho<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
226. ‘pull up’ **PK:** \*thε?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); - (BW); the<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: the?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), the?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); the?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); the?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)

227. ‘pumpkin (ash~)’ **PK:** \*lu<sup>N<sup>B</sup></sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: lwaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); lɪ<sup>11</sup> (KH); lu<sup>11</sup> (BW); lu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lu<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), lu<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); lā<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), lō<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
228. ‘push’ **PK:** \*chaN<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); chɛ<sup>11</sup> (KH); ja<sup>33</sup> (BW); chɔ<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chɔ<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), chɔ<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); chɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), chɔ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
229. ‘put on, wear’ **PK:** \*sɔ?P<sup>D</sup> \*so?<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: sɔ?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), sɔ?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θau?<sup>45</sup> (KN); se<sup>55</sup> (KH); θɔ<sup>33</sup> (BW); so<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sɔ?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), so?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); so?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); θu?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
230. ‘put on (a necklace), wear’ **PK:** \*le?P<sup>D</sup> \*li?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: li?<sup>21</sup> (KN); la<sup>33</sup> (KH); lr<sup>11</sup> (BW); le<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: li?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), lai<sup>11..</sup>(S.SG); lai?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW); lai?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
231. ‘put out (the tongue)’ **PK:** \*hlɛm<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: lem<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), lem<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ljaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); li<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: le<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), li<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); lāi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), lāi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
232. ‘quail’ **PK:** \*(tho<sup>B</sup>)hrwi?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: ri?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: rwi?<sup>45</sup> (KN); rwi<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); ri<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pə<sup>11</sup>wi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), pə<sup>11</sup>wi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phu<sup>33</sup>wei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW); wei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: The SK languages have irregular tone changes, i.e. Sgaw has tone A while Pwo has tone B.
233. ‘rabbit, hare’ **PK:** \*p-?dɛ<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: dɛ<sup>53</sup> (KN); dɛ<sup>33</sup> (KH); pə<sup>33</sup>dɛ<sup>33</sup> (BW); dɛ<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pə<sup>11</sup>dɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); pa<sup>33</sup>dɛ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), pə<sup>31..</sup>dɛ<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
234. ‘raise, feed (animals)’ **PK:** \*?bə<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: bəi<sup>11</sup> (KN); bo<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); bə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bi<sup>31..</sup>(N.SG), bi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), bi<sup>55..</sup>lɔ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
235. ‘rattan’ **PK:** \*re<sup>B</sup> \*γe<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: re<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), re<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: rai<sup>11</sup> (KN); ri<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ri<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: γe<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), re<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); γi<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), γi<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
236. ‘reach into’ **PK:** \*?bo?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: bo?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), bu?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: bɔ?<sup>45</sup> (KN); bɔ<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); bə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bi?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), bəu?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); bau?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); bəu?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
237. ‘resin’ **PK:** \*thro?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: tho?<sup>45</sup> (KN); tho<sup>55</sup> (KH); thro<sup>33</sup> (BW); the<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thi?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), thou?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); thau?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); thou?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
238. ‘right (side)’ **PK:** \*thwɛ<sup>A</sup> \*thwe<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: thwɛ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), thwɛ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: thwɛ<sup>53</sup> (KN); thwa<sup>33</sup> (KH); thwɛ<sup>33</sup> (BW); the<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chwɛ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), thwɛ<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), thwɛ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: S.Sgaw has tone B. Perhaps, the word *thwɛ<sup>55</sup>* in S.Pwo was borrowed from S.Sgaw, *thwɛ<sup>55</sup>*. There is no cognate in N.Pwo.

239. ‘ripe, cooked’ **PK:** \*?**min<sup>A</sup>** \*min<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: min<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), min<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: mjəŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); mi<sup>33</sup> (KH); mi<sup>55</sup> (BW); mi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); māi<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), m̄eŋ<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
240. ‘roast (by stuffing into fresh bamboo sections)’ **PK:** \***deN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: then<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: te<sup>33</sup> (KN); tai<sup>11</sup> (KH); de<sup>33</sup> (BW); te<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: te<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), te<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), th̄i<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
241. ‘root’ **PK:** \***rwi<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: rwi<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), rwi<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: rwi<sup>11</sup> (KN); rwi<sup>11</sup> (KH); wi<sup>33</sup> (BW); ri<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: yi<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), yi<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); yei<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), wei<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
242. ‘rotten, bad smell’ **PK:** \***səŋ<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: səŋ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), səŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: θə<sup>53</sup> (KN); sə<sup>33</sup> (KH); θə<sup>55</sup> (BW); sə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
243. ‘rub, clean, polish, scrub’ **PK:** \***thu?**<sup>D</sup> \***thu?**<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); thi<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); - thi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thu?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), thou?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); thou?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); thou?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
244. ‘salt’ **PK:** \***sa<sup>B</sup>** \***sa<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: sa<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), sa<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θa<sup>11</sup> (KN); se<sup>11</sup> (KH); θe<sup>33</sup> (BW); sa<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ?i?<sup>45</sup> sa<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), sa<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
245. ‘salty, sweet’ **PK:** \***chim<sup>A</sup>** \***chəm<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: chom<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), chəm<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: chi<sup>53</sup> (KN); chi<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); chi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), chi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ch̄a<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), ch̄eŋ<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
246. ‘sand’ **PK:** \***hme?**<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: me?<sup>45</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); me<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: me?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), me?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); me?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); me?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
247. ‘scale (of fish)’ **PK:** \***s-?benj<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: benj<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), benj<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: be<sup>11</sup> (KN); ba<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); be<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>11</sup> bi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), b̄eŋ<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: Only Sgaw has tone A while Pwo (SK), NK and CK have tone B.
248. ‘sell’ **PK:** \***ca<sup>A</sup>**\***cha<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: ca<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), ca<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: cha<sup>53</sup> (KN); che<sup>33</sup> (KH); ſe<sup>55</sup> (BW); cha<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: cha<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), cha<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); cha<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), cha<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
249. ‘serow, mountain goat’ **PK:** \***jaj<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: jai<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: jai<sup>33</sup> (KN); je<sup>11</sup> (KH); ji<sup>33</sup> (BW); ji<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
250. ‘seven’ **PK:** \*?**nwet<sup>D</sup>**, \*?**nwe<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: nit<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), nət<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: nwə<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); nwe<sup>55..</sup>~nwi<sup>55</sup> (BW); so<sup>33..</sup>ne<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: nwi?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), nwi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); nwe<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), nwə<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
- Note: Two protoforms which have tone A (CK, S.Sgaw, Pwo) and tone D (NK, N.Sgaw) can be reconstructed. However, the correspondence of vowels is problematical.

251. ‘sew’ **PK:** \*cha<sup>P</sup> \*cha<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: cha<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), cha<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: cha<sup>45</sup> (KN); che<sup>55</sup> (KH); fa<sup>33</sup> (BW); cho<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: cha<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), cha<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); cha<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); cha<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
252. ‘sharp’ **PK:** \*than<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: than<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), than<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); the<sup>33</sup> (KH); tha<sup>55</sup> (BW); tho<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
253. ‘sheep’ **PK:** \*so<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: sə<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), so<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: θə<sup>33</sup> (KN); - (KH); θu<sup>55</sup> (BW); so<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: so<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), su<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW); -θu<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: It is noticeable that the Christian Karen seem to remember the word ‘sheep’ quite well. However, this word has tone A in CK and Sgaw while it has tone B in NK and Pwo.
254. ‘shivering’ **PK:** \*t/k-hnɔ<sup>P</sup>  
 NK: ta<sup>21</sup>nə<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), ta<sup>11</sup>nə<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ka<sup>21</sup>nau<sup>45</sup> (KN); te<sup>11</sup>ne<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); ko<sup>11</sup>no<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tə<sup>11</sup>nə<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), kə<sup>11</sup>no<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW); - (S.PW)
255. ‘shoot (v.)’ **PK:** \*kha<sup>P</sup> \*kha<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: kha<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), kha<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: kha<sup>45</sup> (KN); khe<sup>55</sup> (KH); khe<sup>33</sup> (BW); kha<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kha<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), kha<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); kha<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); kha<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
256. ‘short, low’ **PK:** \*phə<sup>B</sup> \*phy<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: phə<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), phə<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: phəi<sup>11</sup> (KN); pho<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - phə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phi<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), phi<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); phəi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), phi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
257. ‘shoulder’ **PK:** \*plen<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: plen<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), plen<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ble<sup>53</sup> (KN); pla<sup>33</sup> (KH); ple<sup>55</sup> (BW); ple<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
258. ‘shove (with the foot)’ **PK:** \*thwi<sup>N</sup><sup>A</sup>  
 NK: thın<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), thuəm<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); - (BW); thu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: jo<sup>11</sup>thu<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), thu<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); thə<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), thəi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
259. ‘six’ **PK:** \*khrow<sup>A</sup> \*xy<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: su<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), su<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: chu<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); xu<sup>55</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: xi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), xi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); xou<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), xou<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
260. ‘skink’ **PK:** \*blɛ<sup>P</sup> \*phle<sup>21</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ple<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), ple<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ple<sup>21</sup> (KN); pla<sup>33</sup> (KH); bli<sup>11</sup>ca<sup>55</sup> (BW); ple<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: phle<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), ple<sup>11</sup> (S.SG); phle<sup>21</sup> (N.PW); phle<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
261. ‘sleeping’ **PK:** \*hmej<sup>A</sup>nej<sup>B</sup> \*mi<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: mai<sup>53</sup>nai<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); - (BW); mi<sup>55</sup>ni<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>33</sup>ne<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>55</sup>ni<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
262. ‘slippery’ **PK:** \*ple<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: ple<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), ple<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: blai<sup>53</sup> (KN); pli<sup>33</sup> (KH); pli<sup>55</sup> (BW); pli<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ble<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ble<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phli<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), phli<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)

263. ‘smell (v.)’ **PK: \*(h)nim<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: num<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), nuəm<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ni<sup>33</sup> (KN); - (KH); nu<sup>55</sup> (BW); ni<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: nə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ni<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); nə̃<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), nə̃i<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Tone A3 in NK and CK suggests a voiceless onset (\*hn-) but tone A12 in Sgaw and tone A1 in Pwo indicate a voiced onset \*n-.
264. ‘snail (land~)’ **PK: \*khlo<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: khlo<sup>31..</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); khlo<sup>33</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: khlo<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), khlu<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); khlu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), khlu<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
265. ‘snail (water~)’ **PK: \*s - ɳwi<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ɳwi<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ɳwi<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ɳwi<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); θə<sup>55</sup>mi<sup>33</sup> (BW); si<sup>11</sup>mi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
266. ‘snake’ **PK: \*row<sup>B</sup> \*yy<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ru<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ru<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: rəu<sup>11</sup> (KN); ro<sup>11</sup> (KH); ru<sup>33</sup> (BW); ru<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ȳi<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), ȳi<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); you<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), βou<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
267. ‘son-in-law’ **PK: \*ma?P<sup>D</sup> \*ma?1 (RB)**  
 NK: ma?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), ma?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ma?<sup>21</sup> (KN); me<sup>33</sup> (KH); ma<sup>11</sup> (BW); mə<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ma?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), ma<sup>11..</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW); ma?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
268. ‘sour’ **PK: \*chjaN<sup>B</sup> \*cheN<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: eja<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), eja<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ei<sup>11</sup> (KN); cha<sup>11</sup> (KH); ſi<sup>33</sup> (BW); ei<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chi<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), chi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); chāi<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), chāi<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: The correspondence pattern of vowels in SK suggests \*-ɛN.
269. ‘spider’ **PK: \*gan<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: kuj<sup>33</sup>kan<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), jəŋ<sup>31</sup>kan<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: kan<sup>33</sup> (KN); - (KH); ga<sup>11</sup>-gu<sup>11</sup> (BW); ko<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); pu<sup>11</sup>khɛ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), khɔ̄<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Bwe has an irregular tone, i.e. tone 11 (D3) instead of tone 33 (A3) as in the other Karenic languages.
270. ‘spit (v.)’ **PK: \*thu<sup>A</sup> \*tho<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), thu<sup>31..</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thu<sup>53</sup> (KN); thu<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: thu?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), thu<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); thu<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), thu<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: N. Sgaw has an irregular tone, i.e. tone D, while the rest have tone A.
271. ‘spleen’ **PK: \*g- hmaN<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); me<sup>33</sup> (KH); gə<sup>33</sup>ma<sup>33</sup> (BW); mə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>mə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mə<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); mə̄<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), mə̄<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
272. ‘split (bamboo strip)’ **PK: \*pla<sup>B</sup> \*bla<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); ple<sup>33</sup> (BW); pla<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bla<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), bla<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); bla<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), bla<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
273. ‘spray (v.)’ **PK: \*pru<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: phru<sup>31..</sup> (N.PO), pru<sup>31..</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: phru<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); phru<sup>33</sup> (BW); phru<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), pru<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phju<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), pru<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)
274. ‘spread out (a mat)’ **PK: \*ʔda<sup>A</sup> \*da<sup>3</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: da<sup>31..</sup> (N.PO), da<sup>31..</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: da<sup>53</sup> (KN); de<sup>33</sup> (KH); də<sup>55</sup> (BW); da<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: da<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), da<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); da<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), da<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)

275. ‘squeeze, massage’ **PK: \*Jim<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: cim<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), cim<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ci<sup>11</sup> (KN); ci<sup>11</sup> (KH); ci<sup>33</sup> (BW); ci<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ci<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), ci<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); chāi<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), chēi<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
276. ‘squirrel’ **PK: \*hli<sup>B</sup> \*li<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: li<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), li<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); li<sup>11</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: li<sup>?45</sup>lu<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), li<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); lei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), lei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: N.Sgaw has tone D while the other Karenic languages have tone B.
277. ‘stand (v.)’ **PK: \*~thəŋ<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: thəŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), thəŋ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: thə<sup>11</sup> (KN); thə<sup>11</sup> (KH); ſə<sup>55</sup>tho<sup>33</sup> (BW); tə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thə<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), thə<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); thə<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thə<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
278. ‘star’ **PK: \*cha<sup>B</sup> \*cha<sup>2</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: cha<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), cha<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: cha<sup>11</sup> (KN); che<sup>11</sup> (KH); ſə<sup>33</sup> (BW); cha<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: cha<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), cha<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); sja<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ea<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
279. ‘steal (v.)’ **PK: \*how<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: hu<sup>11</sup> (KN); ho<sup>11</sup> (KH); a<sup>55</sup>hu<sup>33</sup> (BW); hu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: hi<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), hi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
280. ‘stingy’ **PK: \*Ji<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ci<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ci<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ci<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); i<sup>33</sup> (BW); ci<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
281. ‘stomach’ **PK: \*g-phow<sup>A</sup> \*phon<sup>4</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: phu<sup>53</sup> (KN); pho<sup>33</sup> (KH); gə<sup>11</sup> phu<sup>55</sup> (BW); phu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>phi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), phi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); phou<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), phou<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
282. ‘stone, rock’ **PK: \*lon<sup>B</sup> \*lon<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: lon<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), lon<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ləu<sup>11</sup> (KN); lə<sup>11</sup> (KH); lo<sup>33</sup> (BW); lə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lə<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), li<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); ləu<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), ləu<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
283. ‘string, rope’ **PK: \*blej<sup>A</sup> \*phli<sup>3</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: phli<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), pli<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pi<sup>33</sup> (KN); plə<sup>11</sup> (KH); bli<sup>33</sup> (BW); pli<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pli<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), pli<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); phlei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), phlei<sup>31..</sup> (S.PW)
284. ‘suck’ **PK: \*cwiK<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: cuk<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), cu<sup>?21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: cwi<sup>?45</sup> (KN); cwi<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); ci<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>11</sup> wi<sup>?45</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW); θə<sup>11</sup> wai<sup>?31</sup> (S.PW)
285. ‘sun’ **PK: \*mi<sup>B</sup> \*my<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: mi<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), mi<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mi<sup>11</sup> (KN); mə<sup>11</sup> (KH); mu<sup>33</sup> (BW); mi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); məi<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), mi<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
286. ‘sunlight, hot’ **PK: \*go<sup>B</sup> \*kho<sup>1</sup> (RB)**  
 NK: ja<sup>31</sup> kho<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ko<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: kau<sup>11</sup> (KN); ku<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); ku<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ta<sup>11</sup>ko<sup>11..</sup> (N.SG), ku<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); khu<sup>11..</sup> (N.PW), khu<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
287. ‘sway, swing’ **PK: \*thu<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); thu<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); thu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tho<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), thu<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); thu<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), thu<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)

288. ‘swollen, swelling’ **PK:** \***hŋɔ?**<sup>D</sup> \***ŋɔ?**<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: *jɔ?*<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), *jɔ?*<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *Jau?*<sup>45</sup> (KN); *je*<sup>55</sup> (KH); *jɔ*<sup>33</sup> (BW); *jo*<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *ŋɔ?*<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), *ŋɔ?*<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); *jo?*<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); *ju?*<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
289. ‘tail’ **PK:** \***me**<sup>B</sup> \***me**<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: *me*<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), *me*<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *mai*<sup>11</sup> (KN); *mi*<sup>11</sup> (KH); *me*<sup>33</sup> (BW); *mi*<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *me*<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), *me*<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); *me*<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), *mi*<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Sgaw and N.Pwo have irregular vowel, i.e. /ɛ/ instead of /e/.
290. ‘tasteless, faded’ **PK:** \***pla**<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: *pla*<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: *bla*<sup>53</sup> (KN); - (KH); *plε*<sup>55</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: *bla*<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), *bla*<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); *bla*<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), *bla*<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
291. ‘ten’ **PK:** \***chej**<sup>A</sup> \***chi**<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: *ei*<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), *ei*<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *thi*<sup>53</sup> (KN); *chə*<sup>33</sup> (KH); *fi*<sup>55</sup> (BW); *ei*<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *chi*<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), *chi*<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); *chei*<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), *chei*<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
292. ‘tendon’ **PK:** \***thwa**<sup>N</sup><sup>B</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: *thu*<sup>11</sup> (KN); *thwa*<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: *thu*<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), *thu*<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); *thə*<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), *thə*<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
293. ‘termite’ **PK:** \***b-?wa**<sup>N</sup><sup>A</sup>  
 NK: *pi*<sup>55</sup>?*wa*<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), *pi*<sup>33</sup>?*wa*<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *ba*?<sup>21</sup>?*u*<sup>53</sup> (KN); *phu*<sup>55</sup>?*wa*<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: *pə*<sup>11</sup>?*u*<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), *pə*<sup>11</sup>?*əu*?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); *pa*?<sup>21</sup>?*ə*<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), *pu*<sup>33</sup>?*ə*<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
294. ‘termite (winged~)’ **PK:** \***bi**<sup>B</sup> \***phin**<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: *phi*<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), *pi*<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *pi*<sup>11</sup> (KN); *pi*<sup>11</sup> (KH); *pə*<sup>33</sup>?*i*<sup>33</sup> (BW); *pi*<sup>11</sup>?*i*<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *pi*<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), *pi*<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); *phai*<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), *phei*<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pwo vowels are irregular, i.e. /ai/ and /ɛi/ instead of /ei/.
295. ‘termite mound’ **PK:** \***plop**<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: *phlonj*<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), *ploj*<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *bləu*<sup>11</sup> (KN); *plo*<sup>11</sup> (KH); *plo*<sup>33</sup> (BW); *plə*<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *blə*<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); *phləu*<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), *phləu*<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Pwo has tone B3 which suggests a voiced onset \**bl-*.
296. ‘thick’ **PK:** \***?dwi**<sup>N</sup><sup>A</sup>  
 NK: *din*<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), *duəm*<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *di*<sup>53</sup> (KN); *do*<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); *də*<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), - (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
297. ‘thin (as of cloth)’ **PK:** \***?b( )**<sup>A</sup> \***bun**<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: *bə*<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), *bə*<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *bi*<sup>53</sup> (KN); *bi*<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: *bu*<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), *bu*<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), *baə*<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
298. ‘thousand’ **PK:** \***hren**<sup>A</sup>, \***g-thə**<sup>N</sup><sup>A</sup> \***thon**<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: *ren*<sup>31</sup> (N.PO), *ren*<sup>31</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *re*<sup>53</sup> (KN); *ri*<sup>33</sup> (KH); *gə*<sup>33</sup>?*thə*<sup>55</sup> (BW); *re*<sup>55</sup>, *tho*<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *kə*<sup>11</sup>?*tho*<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), *thu*<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), *thə*<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: \**hren*<sup>4</sup> = thousand (amount of money), \**g-thəN*<sup>A</sup> = thousand (people)
299. ‘thread (a needle)’ **PK:** \***dow**<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: *thu*<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), *tu*<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: *tu*<sup>11</sup> (KN); *to*<sup>11</sup> (KH); *du*<sup>33</sup> (BW); *tu*<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: *tɪ*<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), *ti*<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); *thou*<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), *thou*<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)

300. ‘three’ **PK:** \***səm<sup>A</sup>** \***səm<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: səm<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), səm<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: θə<sup>53</sup> (KN); sə<sup>33</sup> (KH); θə<sup>55</sup> (BW); sə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: sə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), sə<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); sə̃<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), sə̃<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
301. ‘tick’ **PK:** \***khej<sup>B</sup>** \***khi<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: kħi<sup>11</sup> (KN); khə<sup>11</sup> (KH); kħi<sup>33</sup> (BW); kħi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kħi<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), kħi<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); kħei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), kħei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
302. ‘tie (a string)’ **PK:** \***cəŋ<sup>A</sup>** \***cəm<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: cəŋ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), cəŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: cə<sup>53</sup> (KN); cə<sup>33</sup> (KH); cə<sup>55</sup> (BW); cə<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: cə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), cə<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); cə̃<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), cə̃<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
303. ‘tiger’ **PK:** \***ke<sup>A</sup>** \***khe<sup>4</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: ke<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), ke<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: khai<sup>53</sup> (KN); kħi<sup>33</sup> (KH); kħi<sup>55</sup> (BW); kħi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kħe<sup>33..</sup>jħi<sup>11..</sup>‘lion’ (N.SG), - (S.SG); kħi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), kħi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
304. ‘tilted’ **PK:** \***kħiŋ<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: kħiŋ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), kħiŋ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: kħi<sup>53</sup> (KN); kħi<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); kħi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kħi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), - (S.SG); khāi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), khēi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: NK has the B tone while CK and SK have tone A.
305. ‘toad’ **PK:** \***?de<sup>B</sup>sow<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: de<sup>55</sup>su<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), de<sup>33</sup>su<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: dai<sup>11</sup>θu<sup>11</sup> (KN); di<sup>11</sup>so<sup>11</sup> (KH); di<sup>33</sup>θu<sup>33</sup> (BW); di<sup>11</sup>su<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: de<sup>31..</sup>si<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), di<sup>45..</sup>si<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); di<sup>33</sup>sou<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), di<sup>55</sup>sou<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
306. ‘tomorrow’ **PK:** \***~rɔ<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: mi<sup>53</sup>rau<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), mi<sup>55</sup>rau<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); pa<sup>55</sup>ro<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); mə<sup>11</sup>ro<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lə?<sup>45</sup>yɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), yɔ<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); kħe<sup>11</sup>yɔ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), - (S.PW)
307. ‘tongue’ **PK:** \***ble<sup>A</sup>** \***phle<sup>3</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: phle<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), ple<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: plai<sup>33</sup> (KN); pli<sup>11</sup> (KH); - bli<sup>11</sup> (BW); pli<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ple<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ple<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); pli<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), phli<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
308. ‘torn’ **PK:** \***dɛ?<sup>D</sup>/dwe?<sup>D</sup>**  
 NK: the?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), tɛ?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: tu?<sup>21</sup> (KN); ti<sup>33</sup> (KH); the?<sup>33</sup> (BW); tu<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tɛ?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), te<sup>11..</sup>(S.SG); the?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW); the?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: CK has irregular vowels.
309. ‘tortoise’ **PK:** \***kli?<sup>D</sup>** \***khli?<sup>2</sup>** (RB)  
 NK: kle?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), kli?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: khli?<sup>45</sup> (KN); khli<sup>55</sup> (KH); khli<sup>33</sup> (BW); khli<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khli?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), khlai?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); khlai?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); khlai?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
310. ‘tread’ **PK:** \***jam<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: jam<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), jam<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: jaŋ<sup>11</sup> (KN); ji<sup>11</sup> (KH); ja<sup>33</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: jɔ<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), jɔ<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); jāi<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), jāi<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
- Note: Pwo has irregular vowels, i.e. /äɪ/ instead of /ɛ/ (N.PW) and /ɔ/ (S.PN).
311. ‘trunk (of a tree), firewood’ **PK:** \***məŋ<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: miŋ<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), məŋ<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mə<sup>11</sup> (KN); mə<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); mə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), - (S.SG); mā<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), - (S.PW)

312. ‘trunk (of an elephant)’ **PK:** \*k-mlɔ̄N<sup>A</sup> \*mlɔ̄ŋ<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), mɔ̄<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mo<sup>33</sup> (KN); mo<sup>11</sup> (KH); -blɔ̄<sup>11</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>mlɔ̄<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mlu<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); mlɔ̄<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), mlɔ̄<sup>31</sup>.. (S.PW)
313. ‘two’ **PK:** \*k-hnej<sup>A</sup> \*ni<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ni<sup>31</sup>.. (N.PO), ni<sup>31</sup>.. (S.PO)  
 CK: nji<sup>53</sup> (KN); nə<sup>33</sup> (KH); ki<sup>55</sup> (BW); ki<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: khi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), khi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); khei<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), nei<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
314. ‘urine’ **PK:** \*chej<sup>B</sup> \*chi<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: eɪ<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), eɪ<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); chə<sup>11</sup> (KH); fi<sup>33</sup> (BW); chi<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chi<sup>31</sup>.. (N.SG), chi<sup>45</sup>.. (S.SG); chei<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), chei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
315. ‘vagina’ **PK:** \*lin<sup>B</sup> \*lin<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: lin<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), lim<sup>55</sup>~lin<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); li<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); li<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: li<sup>11</sup>.. (N.SG), li<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); lāi<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), lēi<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
316. ‘vomit (v.)’ **PK:** \*prɔ̄?p<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: prɔ̄?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), prɔ̄?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: phrau?<sup>45</sup> (KN); phre?<sup>55</sup> (KH); pɔ̄<sup>33</sup> (BW); pro<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: byo?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), byo?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); pjo?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); pju?<sup>21</sup> (S.PW)
317. ‘vulture’ **PK:** \*hlaŋ<sup>A/B</sup> k-da?<sup>D</sup> \*laN<sup>4</sup>ka?<sup>2</sup>tha?<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: leŋ<sup>55</sup>ta?<sup>45</sup> (N.PO), ləŋ<sup>33</sup>ta?<sup>45</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); le<sup>11</sup>ta<sup>33</sup> (KH); le<sup>33</sup>da<sup>55</sup> (BW); la<sup>11</sup>ta<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lo<sup>33</sup>kə<sup>11</sup>ta?<sup>21</sup> (N.SG), lo<sup>33</sup>kə<sup>11</sup>ta<sup>11</sup>.. (S.SG); lə<sup>35</sup>ka?<sup>21</sup>tha?<sup>21</sup> (N.PW); lɔ̄<sup>53</sup>ka?<sup>21</sup>tha?<sup>45</sup> (S.PW)
318. ‘waist’ **PK:** \*j-?de<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: ~de<sup>31</sup>.. (N.PO), ~de<sup>31</sup>.. (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); ja<sup>33</sup>de<sup>11</sup> (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: jo<sup>11</sup>..de<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), jo<sup>31</sup>de<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ja<sup>11</sup>..di<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), jə<sup>33</sup>di<sup>31</sup>.. (S.PW)
319. ‘wart’ **PK:** \*thu?<sup>D</sup>  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); thi<sup>55</sup> (KH); - (BW); thi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thu?<sup>45</sup> (N.SG), thou?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); thou?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); thou?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
320. ‘warm’ **PK:** \*lam<sup>A</sup> \*ləm<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), lam<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: la<sup>33</sup> (KN); le<sup>11</sup> (KH); le<sup>33</sup> (BW); la<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>lə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), lə<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); la<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), lə<sup>31</sup>.. (S.PW)  
 Note: It is not certain if the \*-a or \*-aN rhyme should be reconstructed. S.Pa-O, Sgaw and S.Pwo suggest \*-aN while the rest indicate \*-a.
321. ‘wash (the face)’ **PK:** \*bla<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: phla<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), pla<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: pla<sup>11</sup> (KN); ple<sup>11</sup> (KH); bla<sup>33</sup> (BW); pla<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: pla<sup>11</sup>.. (N.SG), pla<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); phla<sup>11</sup>.. (N.PW), phla<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)  
 Note: Bwe has an irregular vowel, i.e. /a/ instead of /ɛ/.
322. ‘wash (clothes)’ **PK:** \*chrow<sup>B</sup> \*chy<sup>y</sup><sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: pa?<sup>21</sup>chu<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), chu<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: chu<sup>11</sup> (KN); cho<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); chu<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: chyi<sup>31</sup>.. (N.SG), chyi<sup>45</sup>.. (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)
323. ‘wasp’ **PK:** \*(dəŋ<sup>B</sup>)?de<sup>A</sup>  
 NK: ka?<sup>21</sup>de<sup>31</sup>.. (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: dau?<sup>45</sup>dai<sup>53</sup> (KN); di<sup>33</sup>.. (KH); - (BW); di<sup>55</sup>.. (KW)  
 SK: tə<sup>11</sup>..de<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ti<sup>31</sup>de<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); thə<sup>11</sup>..di<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), thə<sup>33</sup>di<sup>31</sup>.. (S.PW)

324. ‘water’ **PK:** \***thej<sup>A</sup>** \*thi<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: thi<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), thi<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: thi<sup>53</sup> (KN); the<sup>33</sup> (KH); chi<sup>55</sup> (BW); thi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: thi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), thi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); thei<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), thei<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
325. ‘wear (a shoulder bag)’ **PK:** \***ch(w)eŋ<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: cheŋ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), cheŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: ei<sup>53</sup> (KN); cha<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); ei<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: che<sup>33</sup>thə<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), chi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); chāi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), chwāi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
326. ‘weave (cloth), loom’ **PK:** \***tha<sup>B</sup>** \*tha<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), cha<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: tha<sup>11</sup> (KN); the<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); tha<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: tha<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), tha<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); tha<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), tha<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
327. ‘weave (baskets)’ **PK:** \***theŋ<sup>A</sup>** \*theŋ<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: theŋ<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), theŋ<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: thi<sup>53</sup> (KN); tha<sup>33</sup> (KH); the<sup>55</sup> (BW); thi<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: the<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), thi<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); thāi<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), thāi<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
328. ‘weevil’ **PK:** \***ron<sup>B</sup>**  
 NK: ron<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ron<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ro<sup>11</sup> (KN); rɔ<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); rə<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: yə<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), y̥i<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); yāu<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), βōu<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
329. ‘wet’ **PK:** \***cɔ<sup>B</sup>** \*cɔ<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: cau<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), cau<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: cau<sup>11</sup> (KN); co<sup>11</sup> (KH); cɔ<sup>33</sup> (BW); co<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ba<sup>31..</sup> cɔ<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), cɔ<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); cɔ<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), co<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
330. ‘white’ **PK:** \***?bwa<sup>A</sup>** \*?wa<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: bwa<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), bwa<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: bau<sup>53</sup> (KN); bu<sup>33</sup> (KH); bu<sup>55</sup> (BW); bu<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kwa<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), wa<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), kwa<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
331. ‘wide’ **PK:** \***lɛ<sup>B</sup>** \*lɛ<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: lai<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), lai<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: lɛ<sup>11</sup> (KN); lɛ<sup>11</sup> (KH); la<sup>33</sup> lɛ<sup>33</sup> (BW); lɛ<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: lɛ<sup>11..</sup>(N.SG), lɛ<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); lɛ<sup>11..</sup>(N.PW), lɛ<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
332. ‘wife’ **PK:** \***hma<sup>A</sup>** \*ma<sup>4</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ma<sup>31..</sup>(N.PO), ma<sup>31..</sup>(S.PO)  
 CK: ma<sup>53</sup> (KN); me<sup>33</sup> (KH); me<sup>55</sup> (BW); ma<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ma<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ma<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); ma<sup>35</sup> (N.PW), ma<sup>53</sup> (S.PW)
333. ‘wild’ **PK:** \***mi<sup>A</sup>** \*min<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: mi<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), mi<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mi<sup>33</sup> (KN); mi<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); mi<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: mi<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), mi<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); mei<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), mei<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
334. ‘win’ **PK:** \***nɪŋ<sup>A</sup>**  
 NK: nəŋ<sup>33</sup> (N.PO), nəŋ<sup>53</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ni<sup>33</sup> (KN); ni<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); - (KW)  
 SK: nə<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), ni<sup>33</sup> (S.SG); năi<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), năi<sup>31..</sup>(S.PW)
335. ‘wing’ **PK:** \***?de?**\*di?<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: de?<sup>21</sup> (N.PO), di?<sup>21</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); da<sup>55</sup> (KH); də<sup>33</sup> (BW); de<sup>33</sup> (KW)  
 SK: di?<sup>45</sup> che<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), dai?<sup>21</sup> (S.SG); dai?<sup>45</sup> (N.PW); dai?<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
336. ‘wrong, mistake, error’ **PK:** \***g/k-hma<sup>B</sup>** \*ma<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: ma<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), ma<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: - (KN); - (KH); gə<sup>33</sup> me<sup>33</sup> (BW); ma<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: kə<sup>11</sup>ma<sup>31..</sup> (N.SG), ma<sup>45..</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), ma<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)

337. ‘yam, potato’ **PK:** \*hnwe<sup>B</sup> \*mwe<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: nwe<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), nwe<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: nwe<sup>11</sup> (KN); - (KH); nwe<sup>33</sup> (BW); ne<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: nwe<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), nwe<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); ne<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), ne<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
338. ‘year’ **PK:** \*hneq<sup>B</sup> \*nin<sup>2</sup> (RB)  
 NK: neq<sup>55</sup> (N.PO), neq<sup>33</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ne<sup>11</sup> (KN); na<sup>11</sup> (KH); de<sup>33</sup> (BW); de<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: ni<sup>31</sup> (N.SG), ni<sup>45</sup> (S.SG); nai<sup>33</sup> (N.PW), nei<sup>55</sup> (S.PW)
339. ‘yellow’ **PK:** \*?baŋ<sup>A</sup> \*baŋ<sup>3</sup> (RB)  
 NK: - (N.PO), - (S.PO)  
 CK: baŋ<sup>53</sup> (KN); be<sup>33</sup> (KH); - (BW); bo<sup>55</sup> (KW)  
 SK: bo<sup>33</sup> (N.SG), bo<sup>55</sup> (S.SG); bɛ<sup>55</sup> (N.PW), bɔ<sup>31</sup> (S.PW)
340. ‘yes’ **PK:** \*mwe<sup>B</sup>  
 NK: mwe<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), mwe<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: mwe<sup>11</sup> (KN); ma<sup>11</sup> (KH); - (BW); me<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: me<sup>11</sup> (N.SG), me<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); me<sup>11</sup> (N.PW), mwe<sup>33</sup> (S.PW)
341. ‘young, soft, tender’ **PK:** \*Ja<sup>B</sup> \*cha<sup>1</sup> (RB)  
 NK: cha<sup>53</sup> (N.PO), ca<sup>55</sup> (S.PO)  
 CK: ca<sup>11</sup> (KN); ce<sup>11</sup> (KH); je<sup>33</sup> (BW); ca<sup>11</sup> (KW)  
 SK: - (N.SG), ca<sup>31</sup> (S.SG); - (N.PW), - (S.PW)

There are five more PK roots where I am not so sure how they should be reconstructed: \*phow<sup>A</sup> ‘grandfather’, \*hi<sup>B</sup> ‘house’, \*ch( )m<sup>B</sup> ‘mortar’, \*mo?<sup>D</sup>~ ‘sky’, \*(hme<sup>B</sup>) khlow<sup>B</sup> ‘smoke’ (n.) and \*k/g-li<sup>A</sup> ‘wind’.

## 7 Remarks on the internal and external classifications

### *Internal classification*

With regard to the classification and subgrouping of Karenic languages, Manson (2009, 2011) gives a good overview of what has been proposed by Jone (1961), Burling (1969), Kauffman (1993), Bradley (1997) and Shintani (2003). He comments: “....all lacked in comprehensiveness and/or have not been based on the comparative method...” and then, concludes his recent findings: “Based on a database of over 130 language varieties, Karen languages are divided into at least 20 low level clusters based on shared phonological developments” (Manson, 2011:1).<sup>20</sup>

We can see from the existing classifications that when different criteria are used different results are achieved. Since the previous classifications were based on geographical, lexical or phonological criteria, I would like to propose here a new look at the classification of Karenic languages based on the semantic development of six basic noun classifiers. The use of basic noun classifiers in the present reflects not only their modern worldview but also helps the reconstruction of the past one.

To investigate the use of noun classifiers in modern Karenic languages and to reconstruct the cognitive or conceptual system of the basic noun classification in Proto-Karen, a word list comprising 175 items was devised. The phrase frame used for eliciting noun classifiers during the interviews with native speakers was : N-NUM-(CLF), e.g. “chicken-two..., sugarcane-two ..., plate-two....”. To obtain the cognate sets of basic noun classifiers, and the data on nine Karen language varieties, i.e. N. Pa-O, S.Pa-O, Kayan, Kayah, Kayaw, N. Sgaw, S.Sgaw, N. Pwo and S. Pwo, were analysed and compared. The results can be summarised as in (1) – (10).

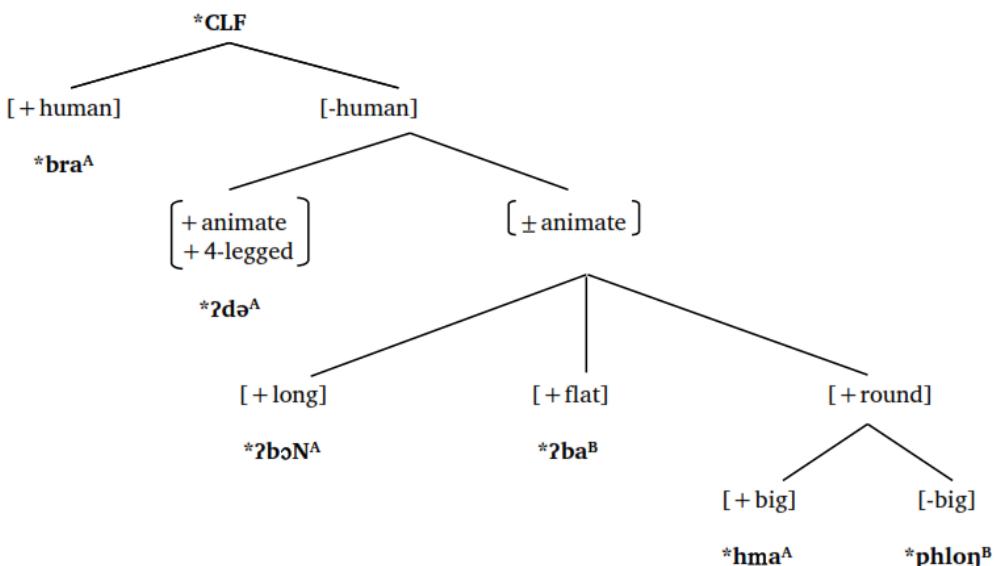
<sup>20</sup> In his earlier version (2009:1), Manson says that Karen languages are divided into 7 low level clusters. This analysis is based on a database of over 100 language varieties. It is interesting to note that the increase in the number of languages (from 100-130) is also an increase of low level clusters (from 7-20).

(1) The cognate sets and the PK reconstructed forms :

Gloss	PK	N.Pa-O	S.Pa-O	Kayan	Kayah	Kayaw	N.Sgaw	S.Sgaw	N.Pwo	S.Pwo
[+human]	* <i>bra</i> <sup>A</sup>	phra <sup>33</sup>	pra <sup>53</sup>	pra <sup>33</sup>	phre <sup>11</sup>	ra <sup>33</sup>	pya <sup>33</sup>	ya <sup>33</sup>	ya <sup>55</sup>	ya <sup>31..</sup>
[+4-legged]	* <i>?də</i> <sup>A</sup>	-	-	də <sup>53</sup>	do <sup>33</sup>	də <sup>55</sup>	di <sup>33</sup>	di <sup>55</sup>	dəi <sup>55</sup>	di <sup>31..</sup>
[+long]	* <i>?bɔ</i> <sup>A</sup>	-	-	bɔ <sup>53</sup>	bo <sup>33</sup>	bo <sup>55</sup>	bu <sup>55</sup>	bɔ <sup>55</sup>	bɔ <sup>31..</sup>	bɔ <sup>31..</sup>
[+flat]	* <i>?ba</i> <sup>B</sup>	ba <sup>55</sup>	ba <sup>33</sup>	ba <sup>11</sup>	be <sup>11</sup>	ba <sup>11</sup>	be <sup>31..</sup>	bi <sup>45..</sup>	bai <sup>33</sup>	bai <sup>55</sup>
[+round]	* <i>phlonj</i> <sup>B</sup>	phlonj <sup>55</sup>	phlonj <sup>33</sup>	phəu <sup>11</sup>	phlɔ <sup>11</sup>	phlə <sup>11</sup>	phlə <sup>31..</sup>	phli <sup>45..</sup>	phlāu <sup>33</sup>	phlōu <sup>55</sup>
[+round] [+ big]	* <i>hma</i> <sup>A</sup>	-	-	ma <sup>53</sup>	me <sup>33</sup>	ma <sup>55</sup>	-	-	-	-

(2) The PK conceptual system of basic noun classification based on the six noun classifiers is presented in Figure 5.

*Figure 5: Conceptual system of basic noun classification in Proto-Karen*



(3) The conceptual system as revealed by the use of basic noun classifiers shows how Karenic people construe their world of experience.

(4) Karen speakers primarily make a distinction between [+human] and [-human]. The [-human] category can be [+animate] or [±animate]. The [+animate] must be [+4-legged], while the [±animate] (if [+animate] must be [4-legged]) can be [+long], [+flat] or [+round]. The [+round] can be [+big] or [-big].

(5) From three to six basic noun classifiers were found in the nine modern Karenic language varieties studied, i.e. three in N. Pa-O and S.Pa-O; five in N.Sgaw, S.Sgaw, N. Pwo and S. Pwo; and six in Kayan, Kayah and Kayaw.

(6) “Shape” is more important than “size” in the Karen worldview.

(7) Based on the use of noun classifiers, the nine Karenic language varieties investigated can be classified into three groups : a. Pa-O; b. Kayan, Kayah and Kayaw; and c. Sgaw and Pwo.

(8) \**hma*<sup>A</sup> [+round,+big] has been lost in Pa-O, Sgaw and Pwo. This means that the distinctive semantic values of \**hma*<sup>A</sup> [+round,+big] and \**phlonj*<sup>B</sup>[+round, -big] have merged. Since \**phlonj*<sup>B</sup> has only been retained in Pa-O, Sgaw and Pwo, the meaning of \**phlonj*<sup>B</sup> has been changed to [+round], i.e. the distinction between the sizes [+big,-big] of round objects is no longer significant.

(9) The Pa-O seem to have a somewhat different conceptual system of noun classification,<sup>21</sup> for example, the classifier [+flat], which is *ba*<sup>55</sup> in N. Pa-O and *ba*<sup>33</sup> in S. Pa-O, is used for most animals, except for snails and tortoises.

<sup>21</sup> The Pa-O do not think that they are Karen but that they are a separate ethnic group. The Pa-O living and/or working in Thailand even have their own “National Day” which they celebrate annually. They can be found in Bangkok and in factories located in the vicinity of Bangkok. They regularly gather on Sundays for chatting and special events.

(10) Tai words, non-classifiers and classifiers, have been borrowed into N. Pa-O and used as classifiers, e.g. *law<sup>33</sup>* ‘clf. for flutes’, *li<sup>53</sup>* ‘clf. for long objects’ (from *ri* A4 ‘long’), *phi<sup>33</sup>* ‘clf. for mats, blankets, etc.’ (from *phiin* A1), *phoy<sup>55</sup>* ‘flock, herd’ (from *fuuŋ* A1) and so on. In the other Karenic language varieties studied, the classifier \*?də<sup>A</sup> is only used for 4-legged animals, whereas the other animal species are classified according to their shape as the shapes of objects. The Pa-O use \*?ba<sup>B</sup> [+flat] as the classifier for all animal species without considering their shape, the same way as the use of the classifier tuəA3/toA3 in Tai languages.

The above findings suggest the fact that the Pa-O, especially the northern group settling in the Shan State of Myanmar, have been in contact with Tai speaking peoples for a long time, long enough to have their worldview changed. A large number of Austroasiatic loans can also be found in S. Pa-O and Pwo, as has been pointed out by Luce (1959) and Bauer (1992), due to their contact relationship with Mon, Palaung and Wa speakers. Most of the Pa-O men migrated to Thailand when they were quite young. The easiest way to get into the country was to be ordained as novices and come under the protection of famous and powerful Mon monks. A few years later, they left the temples to look for available jobs to earn their living.

In conclusion, a cognitive or conceptual system of noun classification can be used as additional evidence for language classification. The different conceptual system of noun classification of the Pa-O gives a hint that the Pa-O separated from the other Karenic speaking groups quite early in time. Generally, my finding more or less support the classifications proposed by Kauffman (1993) and Shintani (2003), even though their classifications are based on different criteria.

### ***External classification***

It has widely been accepted that Karenic is a branch of Tibeto–Burman. Weidert, one of the Tibeto–Burman specialists, states this quite explicitly in his monograph *Tibeto–Burman tonology* (1987). He provides a long list of both the present-day Karen roots and the reconstructed PK ones from many sources and compares them with the cognates, or in some cases lookalike words, found in the other branches of Tibeto–Burman with emphasis on the TB languages spoken in areas distant from where the Karen live, to avoid cases of contact relationship. About 168 etyma are given in the monograph, the detail of which are to be found on pages 334–367 of the monograph.

To support the view that Karenic is a branch of Tibeto–Burman, I compared my reconstructed PK roots (see the PK lexicon part) with the PTB roots reconstructed by Matisoff (2003) and/or Benedict (1972) which can also be accessed from the STEDT database. The following is a summary of my findings with regard to the retentions and some sound changes from PTB to PK.

#### **(1) Retention of PTB \*a in PK**

PTB *g/m/b-la-y > PK *?bla <sup>B</sup> ‘arrow’	PTB *tsa-t, *tsa > PK *cha <sup>A</sup> ‘ill’
PTB *g-p <sup>w</sup> a, *r-p <sup>w</sup> a, *r-wa > PK *hwa <sup>B</sup> ‘bamboo’	PTB *m-twa > PK *tha <sup>A</sup> ‘handspan’
PTB *ka > PK *kha <sup>B</sup> ‘bitter’	PTB *r/g-na > PK *hna <sup>B</sup> ‘listen to’
PTB *s-ka ✕ *m-ka-y > PK *ka <sup>B</sup> ‘chin, jaw’	PTB *pa > PK *pha <sup>A</sup> ‘male, father’
PTB *ra > PK *bra <sup>A</sup> ‘person, people’	PTB *s/g-la > PK *?la <sup>A</sup> ‘moon, month’
PTB *ma-t > PK *ma <sup>B</sup> ‘lost, disappear’	PTB *tsa > PK *sa <sup>B</sup> ‘salt’
PTB *r/g-na, *s-na > PK *na <sup>B</sup> ‘ear’	PTB *b-wa > PK *?bwa <sup>A</sup> ‘white’
PTB *r-gya > PK *g-rja <sup>A</sup> ‘hundred’	PTB *ŋya > PK *hŋa <sup>B</sup> ‘flesh, meat’
PTB *pwa, *wa > PK *gwa <sup>A</sup> ‘husband’	PTB *m-twa, *twa > PK *tha <sup>A</sup> ‘handspan’

#### **(2) Retention of PTB \*-N in PK**

PTB *d-wam > PK *tham <sup>A</sup> ‘bear (animal)’	PTB *mi:n > PK *min <sup>A</sup> ‘name’
PTB *?am > PK *?am <sup>B</sup> ‘drink’	PTB *s-min > PK *hmin <sup>A</sup> ‘ripe, cooked’
PTB *r/s-maj > PK *maj <sup>B</sup> ‘dream’	PTB *dzyim > PK *chim <sup>A</sup> ‘salty, sweet’
PTB *r-kaj > PK *khanj <sup>B</sup> ‘leg’	PTB *m-nam > PK *(h)nim <sup>A</sup> ‘smell’
PTB *kanj > PK *ganj <sup>A</sup> ‘spider’	PTB *r-luŋ > PK *loŋ <sup>B</sup> ‘stone, rock’
PTB *g-laj > PK *hlaj <sup>A/B</sup> ‘hawk, vulture’	PTB *s-toŋ > PK *g-thoN <sup>A</sup> ‘thousand’
PTB *m-sin > PK *swin <sup>B</sup> ‘liver’	PTB *g-sum > PK *səm <sup>A</sup> ‘three’
PTB *s-luŋ > PK *hloŋ <sup>B</sup> ‘maggot’	PTB *s-ni (:) ŋ > PK *hneŋ <sup>B</sup> ‘year’

(3) PTB \*vd. C- > PK \*Vl. C-/ \*glottalised C-

- PTB \*d-wam > PK \*tham ‘bear (animal)’  
 PTB \*dow > PK \*tho<sup>B</sup> ‘bird’  
 PTB \*mi > PK \*hmi<sup>B</sup> ‘femal, woman’  
 PTB \*mey > PK \*hme<sup>B</sup> ‘fire’  
 PTB \*ba:r > PK \*phɔ<sup>A</sup> ‘flower’  
 PTB \*lap > PK \*hla<sup>B</sup> ‘leaf’  
 PTB \*r-na > PK \*hna<sup>B</sup> ‘listen to’  
 PTB \*r-wa > PK \*hwa<sup>B</sup> ‘bamboo’  
 PTB \*dwəy > PK \*?dej<sup>B</sup> ‘egg’

(4) PTB \*s-Vd. Sonorant > PK \*vl. sonorant

- PTB \*s-min > PK \*hmin<sup>A</sup> ‘ripe, cooked’  
 PTB \*s-ley > PK \*hli<sup>B</sup> ‘squirrel’  
 PTB \*s-ni(:ŋ) > PK \*hnen<sup>B</sup> ‘year’

(5) PTB \*vl. unasp. Stop > PK \*vl. asp. Stop

- PTB \*tak > PK \*tha<sup>B</sup> ‘weave (cloth)’  
 PTB \*r-kaŋ > PK \*khan<sup>B</sup> ‘leg’  
 PTB \*pa > PK \*pha<sup>A</sup> ‘male, father’  
 PTB \*s-kew > PK \*khwi<sup>A</sup> ‘nine’  
 PTB \*d-kruk > PK \*khrow<sup>A</sup> ‘six’

(6) PTB \*-r > PK \*-∅

- PTB \*s(y)ar > PK \*gra<sup>B</sup> ‘insect’  
 PTB \*swa:r > PK \*chja<sup>B</sup> ‘sour’

(7) PTB \*-s > PK \*-t

- PTB \*was > PK \*kwat<sup>D</sup> ‘bee (*Apis cerana*)’  
 PTB \*rus > PK \*khrwit<sup>D</sup> ‘bone’

(8) PTB \*-stop = \*-stop or > \*-ʔ in PK

- PTB \*nuk > PK \*nok<sup>D</sup> ‘brain’  
 PTB \*b-r-gyat ✕ \*b-g-ryat > PK \*khr/gröt<sup>D</sup> ‘eight’

- PTB \*smik ✕ \*s-myak > PK \*meʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘eye, face’  
 PTB \*l-tsyak > PK \*thaʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘iron, needle’  
 PTB \*m-sak > PK \*saʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘itchy’

(9) PTB \*u > PK \*o (vowel lowering)

- PTB \*nuk > PK \*nok<sup>D</sup> ‘brain’  
 PTB \*d-yuk > PK \*t-khroʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘sambha deer’  
 PTB \*ruŋ > PK \*noŋ<sup>A</sup> ‘horn’  
 PTB \*s-luŋ > PK \*hloŋ<sup>B</sup> ‘maggot’

(10) PTB \*iy > PK \*i

- PTB \*s-hwiy > PK \*swi<sup>B</sup> ‘blood’  
 PTB \*kwiy > PK \*thwi<sup>B</sup> ‘dog’  
 PTB \*s/g-liy > PK \*kli<sup>A</sup> ‘flea’

- PTB \*d-yuk > PK \*t-khroʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘sambha deer’  
 PTB \*dzyim > PK \*chim<sup>A</sup> ‘salty, sweet’  
 PTB \*b-wa > PK \*?bwa<sup>A</sup> ‘white’  
 PTB \*ga:p > PK \*khaʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘shoot (v.)’  
 PTB \*gwa-n > PK \*chweŋ<sup>A</sup> ‘wear (shoulder bag)’  
 PTB \*dzo:p > PK \*cwiK<sup>D</sup> ‘suck’  
 PTB \*g-nis > PK \*k-hnej<sup>A</sup> ‘two’  
 PTB \*g-laŋ > PK \*hlaŋ<sup>A/B</sup> ‘hawk’  
 PTB \*d-ləy > PK \*klej<sup>B</sup> ‘crossbow’

- PTB \*s-luŋ > PK \*hloŋ<sup>B</sup> ‘maggot’  
 PTB \*s-mwəy > PK \*hmej<sup>A</sup> ‘sleep’  
 PTB \*s-lay > PK \*hlaj<sup>B</sup> ‘lick’

- PTB \*kroy > PK \*khlo<sup>B</sup> ‘snail’  
 PTB \*s-toŋ > PK \*g-thoN<sup>A</sup> ‘thousand’  
 PTB \*krəw-t > PK \*chrow<sup>B</sup> ‘wash (clothes)’  
 PTB \*pwa:y > PK \*phe<sup>A</sup> ‘bran, chaff’

- PTB \*s-kar > PK \*cha<sup>B</sup> ‘star’

- PTB \*s-nis > PK \*?nwet<sup>D</sup> ‘seven’

- PTB \*k-r-pwat > PK \*s-waʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘land leech’  
 PTB \*?ap ✕ \*ga:p > PK \*khaʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘shoot (v.)’

- PTB \*ma:k > PK \*maʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘son-in-law’  
 PTB \*dzo:p > PK \*cwiK<sup>D</sup> ‘suck’  
 PTB \*dyuk > PK \*t-khroʔ<sup>D</sup> ‘sambha deer’

- PTB \*d-kruk > PK \*khrow<sup>A</sup> ‘six’  
 PTB \*b-ru:l > PK \*row<sup>B</sup> ‘snake’  
 PTB \*r-luŋ > PK \*loŋ<sup>B</sup> ‘stone’  
 PTB \*b-yuw > PK \*jow<sup>B</sup> ‘mouse, rat’

- PTB \*r-miy > PK \*rwi<sup>B</sup> ‘root’  
 PTB \*bwiy > PK \*wi<sup>A</sup> ‘bamboo rat’

- (11) PTB \*ey > PK \*e  
 PTB \*b-rey > PK \*bre<sup>A</sup> ‘buy’  
 PTB \*mey > PK \*hme<sup>B</sup> ‘fire’  
 PTB \*r-ney-t > PK \*ne<sup>B</sup> ‘get, obtain’

- PTB \*rey > PK \*re<sup>B</sup> ‘rattan’  
 PTB \*d-key > PK \*khe<sup>A</sup> ‘tiger’

- (12) PTB \*ay > PK \*e  
 PTB \*pwa:y > PK \*phe<sup>A</sup> ‘bran, chaff’  
 PTB \*r-may > PK \*me<sup>B</sup> ‘tail’

- PTB \*s/m-lay > PK \*ble<sup>A</sup> ‘tongue’

- (13) PTB \*əy > PK \*ej  
 PTB \*d-ləy > PK \*klej<sup>B</sup> ‘crossbow’  
 PTB \*mləy > PK \*khlej<sup>A</sup> ‘boat’  
 PTB \*twəy ✕ \*dwəy > PK \*?dej<sup>B</sup> ‘egg’  
 PTB \*nəy > PK \*nej<sup>A</sup> ‘sun, day’

- PTB \*b-ləy > PK \*lej<sup>A</sup> ‘grandchild’  
 PTB \*r/s-mwəy > PK \*hmej<sup>A</sup> ‘lie down, sleep’  
 PTB \*d-kəy > PK \*d-khej<sup>A</sup> ‘barking deer’

## 8. Discussion

It is noticeable that the tones of some protoforms cannot be reconstructed because of their unusual patterns of correspondences; for example, the ones in simple words used in everyday life, ‘child’, ‘pungent’, ‘take’, ‘pus’, ‘paddy’, ‘blow’, ‘hand’, ‘breathe’, etc. To cope with this problem, the \*B’ tone equivalent to Proto-Tai and Proto-Mienic tone \*C was reconstructed by Haudricourt (1975), Manson (2009) and the others. Based on my field notes, the tones of the words ‘paddy’, ‘blow’, ‘hand’, and ‘child’ in modern Karenic languages are tone A in NK, tone D in CK and tone A/B in SK. Besides the addition of tone \*B’, could there be another solution to the problem?

The \*B’ tone does not seem to behave like the \*C tone in the Proto-Tai and Proto-Mienic with which I am familiar. The \*C tone has healthily existed in modern Tai and modern Mienic languages. It has never completely merged with tones A, B, C or D as found by Shintani (2003)<sup>22</sup> and Manson (2009) for Karen. How could the PK \*B’ tone have had such a short life? Immediately after the Great Tone Split, it merged with tone \*D, especially in Proto - CK.<sup>23</sup> Since there is no clear trace of its existence, except the unusual patterns of tone correspondences of some sets of words, would it make more sense to guess or hypothesise that once upon a time, the words ‘paddy’, ‘blow’, ‘hand’ and ‘child’ had tone \*A? Actually, Pa-O and Sgaw, which can represent NK and SK languages, still have tone A in these words. As time went by, resulting from a heavy contact with the other tonal Tibeto-Burman and Tai languages spoken in the area, the original PK tone \*A had independently developed in different sub-groups. In comparison with the Chinese, Tai and Hmong-Mien tones, the Karen tones are quite recent. Since PTB is non-tonal, its branches or clusters and the sub-groups within each branch have their own history of tonal developments.

With regard to Benedict’s reconstruction of the glottalised voiceless stop series, i.e. \*?p-, \*?t-, \*?c- and \*?k- (Benedict, 1975:12), I hesitate to accept his claim. Phonetically, these voiceless glottalised sounds are difficult to produce. “Voiceless” is a kind of phonation type. When producing voiceless sounds, the vocal folds are open. Thus, from a stage of complete closure of the vocal folds as when a glottal stop is made to an open stage of the glottis so that the airstream can easily pass through during the voiceless stage, is harder than producing voiced implosives or voiced glottalised plosives, such as b/?b, d/?d, etc. When a voiced sound is produced, the vocal folds come very close to each other to increase subglottal air-pressure; and after, to decrease the high air-pressure below, they start to blow open for the opening phase so that the air from the lungs can pass through, and then, the vocal folds begin to move towards each other again for the closing phase. The vibratory cycle or the glottal cycle ends as soon as the glottis is nearly closed. This mechanism causes the vocal folds to vibrate. As for the production of voiced implosives, the larynx with a closed glottis moves downwards, while the pulmonic egressive airstream causes a vibration of the glottis. In short, changing from a complete-closure stage to an open stage of the glottis, as when a glottalised voiceless stop (e.g. ?p) is produced, is more difficult than changing from a complete-closure stage to a nearly-closed

<sup>22</sup> Instead of tones A,B,C and D, Shintani uses tones 1,2,2’ and 3.

<sup>23</sup> This is my interpretation based on Supplement 1 : the development of tone in Karen languages in Manson (2011).

stage, as when a glottalised voiced stop (e.g. *?b*) is made.<sup>24</sup> More information on the stages of the glottis or phonation types is to be found in Ladefoged (1971), Catford (1977) and Laver (1994).

Benedict (1979:13) reconstructs eight PK roots with final \*-s, i.e. \*khrus ‘bone’, \*?bǖs ‘carry with headstrap’, \*khw̄is ‘comb’, \*ŋ̄as ‘five’, \*lis ‘four’, \*?kus ‘nine’, \*[hy]as ‘pungent’, \*hn̄əs ‘seven’ when I reconstruct \*-t in most of them, i.e. no. 31. ‘bone’ \*khrwit<sup>D</sup>; 48. ‘chili pepper, pungent’ \*hat<sup>D</sup>; 61. ‘comb (v.)’ \*khwit<sup>D</sup>; 116. ‘five’ \*ŋ̄at<sup>D</sup>; 124. ‘four’ PNK: \*lit<sup>D</sup>, PCK: \*hlwi<sup>A</sup>, PSK: \*lwi<sup>B</sup>; 203. ‘nine’ PNK: \*kot<sup>D</sup>, PCK, and PSK: \*khwi<sup>A</sup> and 250. ‘seven’ PNK: \*?nwet<sup>D</sup>, PCK and PSK: \*?nwe<sup>A</sup>. In modern Karenic languages, the correspondences of tones in these words are not neat, for example, the NK varieties have tone D while the CK and SK ones tend to have tone A or B. If we agree with Benedict’s reconstruction of the \*-s, then, we have to say that the PK \*-s > \*-t in NK (Pa-O) which has been retained until today. This \*-s was completely dropped in CK and SK and as a result, these roots have their own history of tonal developments.

The reconstruction of the \*-s seems to help solve some problems of the irregular tone correspondences, even though there is no /-s/ in modern Karenic languages. Between the two solutions, i.e. the \*B’ tone and the \*-s, if I have to choose one, my preference will be the \*-s. However, I wonder why the \*-s has not been kept in any Pa-O or Pwo language varieties, since the speakers of Pa-O and Pwo have been in close contact with Austroasiatic speaking peoples, both in the past and the present. It is known that Austroasiatic languages have final fricatives.

In conclusion, more fresh data collected in Myanmar by competent field linguists is badly needed before definite answers can be reached.

## Acknowledgements

I would like to express my appreciation and gratitude to the Thailand Research Fund (TRF) for funding the “Karen Linguistics Project” from 2009-2012. Many thanks go to my Thai and international colleagues, especially James A. Matisoff, for their support and contribution of ideas to my work and also to my research assistants, Sujinat Jitwiriyant, Karnthida Kerdpol and Siwaporn Tuanthaisong for their help in many different ways. Last but not least, I would like to thank my Karen language consultants and the local authorities in the many research sites for their kind co-operation, assistance and hospitality.

## References

- Abramson, Arthur. 1995. Laryngeal timing in Karen obstruents. In *F. Bell-Berti and L.J. Raphal (Eds.), Producing Speech : Contemporary Issue. For Katherine Safford Harris*. New York: AIP Press.
- Bauer, Christian. 1992. Mon-Karen contacts. 27<sup>th</sup> International Conference of Sino-Tibetan Languages and Linguistics, Paris.
- Benedict, Paul K. 1972. *Sino-Tibetan: a conspectus*. New York: Cambridge University Press.
- Benedict, Paul K. 1979. Four forays into Karen linguistic history. *Linguistics of the Tibeto- Burman Area* 5.1:1-35
- Benedict, Paul K. 1983. Proto-Karen final stops. *Linguistics of the Tibeto-Burman Area* 7.2:112- 123.
- Bennett, J. Fraser. 1992. *Phonetics and phonology of Karen languages*. (ms.)
- Bradley, David. 1997. Tibeto-Burman languages and classification. In *Papers in Southeast Asian linguistics* 14, ed. David Bradley, 1-71. Canberra: Pacific Linguistics.
- Brunelle, M. & Finkeldey, J. 2011. Tone perception in Sgaw Karen, Proceedings of the 16<sup>th</sup> International Congress of Phonetic Sciences, 372-375.
- Burling, Robbins. 1969. Proto-Karen: A reanalysis. *Occasional Papers of the Wolfenden Society on Tibeto- Burman Linguistics vol 1*. Ann Arbor, MI: Department of Linguistics, University of Michigan.
- Catford, John Cunnison. 1977. *Fundamental Problems in Phonetics*. Edinburgh: Edinburgh University Press.

<sup>24</sup> In the year 1984, I was invited by the Institute of Asian Studies in Copenhagen to analyse our Mlabri field notes. Søren Egerod, Jørgen Rischel and I did some fiber-optic experiments as I was producing the Thai voiceless plosives, p,t and k, which some linguists, e.g. Jimmy Harris, believe are glottalised sounds. My glottis could not be viewed because there was an interference of the epiglottis. We suspected that perhaps they were epiglottalised plosives.

- Enfield, N.J. 2005. Areal linguistics and mainland Southeast Asia. In *The Annual Review of Anthropology* 34:181-206
- Finkeldey, Joshua. 2011. Tone and phonation types in Sgaw Karen. In *Sgaw Karen papers presented to Nimrod Andrew, Marc Brunelle (eds.)*, 25-35. University of Ottawa. (online).
- Haudricourt, André-Georges. 1946. Restitution du Karen commun. *Bulletin de Société Linguistique de Paris* 42.1.103-111.
- Haudricourt, André'-Georges. 1953. À propos de la restitution du Karen commun. *Bulletin de la Société Linguistique de Paris*. 49.1.129-132
- Haudricourt, André'-Georges. 1975. Le système des tons du Karen commun. *Bulletin de la Société Linguistique de Paris*. 70:339-343.
- Henderson, Eqgénie J. A. 1979. Bwe Karen as a two-tone language? An inquiry into the Interrelation of pitch, tone and initial consonant. In *Southeast Asian linguistic studies 3*, ed. Nguyen Dang Liem, 301-326. Canberra: Pacific Linguistics.
- Henderson, Eugénie J. A. 1997. *Bwe Karen dictionary: with text and English-Karen word list (2 vols)*. London: School of Oriental and African Studies.
- Intajamornrak, Chommanad. 2012. Variation and change of Phraw Pwo Karen vowels and tones induced by language contact with the Tai languages. *Manusya* 15.2:1-20.
- Jitwiriyanon, Sujinat. 2012. Ban Pa La-u Sgaw Karen tones: an analysis of semitones, quadratic trendlines and coefficients. *Manusya* 15.2:60-77.
- Jones, Robert B. 1961. *Karen linguistic studies: Description, comparison and texts*. Berkeley: University of California Press.
- Jones, Robert B. 1971. Some problems in reconstructing Proto-Karen tones. 4<sup>th</sup> International Conference of Sino-Tibetan Languages and Linguistics, Indiana.
- Kato, Atsuhiko. 2009. A basic vocabulary of Htoklibang Pwo Karen with Hpa-an, Kyonbyaw, and Proto-Pwo Karen forms. "Asian and African languages and linguistics" no. 4, 169-217.
- Kauffman, William G. 1993. *The great tone split and Central Karen*. University of North Dakota: M.A. Thesis.
- Kerdpol, Karntida. 2012. Formant transitions as effective cues to differentiate the places of articulation of Ban Pa La-u Sgaw Karen nasals. *Manusya* 15.2:21-38.
- Kullavanijaya, Pranee and Theraphan L-Thongkum. 2000. Linguistic criteria for determining Tai ethnic groups: case studies on central and Southwestern Tais. In *Proceedings of the Internation Conference on Tai Studies*, July 29-31, 1998, pp. 273-297. Bangkok: Institute of Language and Culture for Rural Development, Mahidol University.
- Ladefoged, Peter. 1971. *Preliminaries to Linguistic Phonetics*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.
- Langella, François. (2012). Polyfunctionality in Pwo Karen: the case of ?à?- (<T-B pronominal prefix \*?a-) in Tadao Miyamoto, Naoyuki Ono, Kingkarn Thepkanjana and Satoshi Uehara (eds.) *Typological Studies on Languages in Thailand and Japan*. Tokyo: Hituzi Syobo Publishing. 41-55.
- LaPolla, Randay J. 2001. The role of migration and language contact in the development of the Sino-Tibetan language family. In *Areal diffusion and genetic inheritance: case studies in language change*, eds. R. M. W. Dixon & A. Y. Aikhenvald, 225-254. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Laver, John. 1994. *Principles of Phonetics*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press.
- Lewis, M. Paul (ed.). 2009. Ethnologue: Languages of the World, Sixteenth edition. Dallas, Texas: SIL International. (online)
- L-Thongkum, Theraphan. 1991. A preliminary reconstruction of Proto-Lakkja (Cha Shan Yao). *Mon-Khmer Studies* 20, 57-89.
- L-Thongkum, Theraphan. 1993. A view on Proto-Mjuenic (Proto-Yao). *Mon-Khmer Studies* 22:163-230.
- L-Thongkum, Theraphan. 1997. Implications of the retention of proto-voiced plosives and fricatives in the Dai Tho language of Yunnan province for a theory of tonal development and Tai language classification. In *Jerold A. Edmondson and David B. Solnit (Eds.)*, Publication 124, 193-221.

- Comparative Kadia: The Tai branch, J. Dallas: SIL and U. of Texas at Arlington. Publications in Linguistics.
- L-Thongkum, Theraphan. (2011). Numerals and classifiers in Modern Karenic languages and Proto-Karen. Paper presented at the 44<sup>th</sup> International on Sino-Tibetan Languages and Linguistics, organised by Central Institute of Indian Languages, Mysore, India.
- L-Thongkum, Theraphan. (2012). Proto-Karen (\*k-rjan<sup>A</sup>) fauna. Paper presented at SEALS 22, co-organised by French laboratories and institutions, Agay, France.
- Luce, Gordon H. 1959. Introduction to the comparative study of Karen languages. *Journal of the Burma research society* 42.1:1-18.
- Luce, Gordon H. 1985. *Phases of pre-Pagan Burma: Languages and history*. Oxford: Oxford University Press (2 volumes).
- Manson, Ken. 2002. *Karenic language relationships: a lexical and phonological analysis*. Payap University.
- Manson, Ken. 2017. Bibliography of Karen linguistics (3<sup>rd</sup> edition). La Trobe University.
- Manson, Ken. 2009. Prolegomena to reconstructing Proto-Karen. *LaTrobe working papers in linguistics* 12.
- Manson, Ken. 2010. Bibliography of Karen linguistics. Payap University. (online)
- Manson, Ken. 2011. The subgrouping of Karen. Paper presented at SEALS 21, Bangkok.  
[www.jseals.org/seals21/manson11subgrouping.pdf](http://www.jseals.org/seals21/manson11subgrouping.pdf)
- Manson, Kenneth N. 2017a. Bibliography of Karen linguistics, 3rd ed. Melbourne: La Trobe University.  
[https://www.academia.edu/34578587/Bibliography\\_of\\_Karen\\_linguistics\\_3rd\\_ed\\_.pdf](https://www.academia.edu/34578587/Bibliography_of_Karen_linguistics_3rd_ed_.pdf)
- Manson, Kenneth N. 2017b. The characteristics of the Karen branch of Tibeto-Burman. In Picus Sizhi Ding & Jamin Pelkey (eds.) *Sociohistorical linguistics in Southeast Asia: New horizons for Tibeto-Burman studies in honor of David Bradley*, 149–168. Leiden: Brill.
- Matisoff, James A. 1973. Tonogenesis in Southeast Asia. In *Consonant types and tone*, ed. Larry Hyman, 73-95. Los Angeles: University of Southern California.
- Matisoff, James A. 1983. Linguistic diversity and language contact. In *Highlanders of Thailand*, eds. J. MacKinnon & Wanat Bhrusasri, 56-86. Oxford: Oxford University Press.
- Matisoff, James A. 1991. Sino-Tibetan linguistics: present state and future prospects, *Annual review of anthropology* 20: 469-504.
- Matisoff, James A. 2003. *Handbook of Proto-Tibeto-Burman: System and philosophy of Sino- Tibetan reconstruction*. Berkeley: University of California Press.
- Mazaudon, Martine. 1977. Tibeto-Burman tonogenetics. *Linguistics of the Tibeto-Burman area* 3.2:1-123.
- Pittayaporn, Pittayawat. 2013. Sonorancy of the dorsal rhotics /χ/ in Sgaw Karen. Unpublished manuscript.
- Ratanakul, Suriya. 1986. *Thai-Sgaw Karen dictionary*. Institute of Language and Culture for Rural Development, Mahidol University.
- Schliesinger, Joachim. 2000. *Ethnic groups of Thailand : non-Tai-speaking peoples*. Bangkok, Thailand : White Lotus Press.
- Shintani, Tadahiko. 2003. Classification of Brakaloungic (Karenic) languages, in relation to their tonal evolution. In *Proceedings of the symposium cross-linguistic studies of tonal phenomena: historical development, phonetics of tone, and descriptive studies*, ed. Shigeki Kaji, 37-54. Tokyo: Tokyo University of Foreign Studies.
- Simons, Gary F. and Charles D. Fennig (eds.). 2018. *Ethnologue: Languages of the World, Twenty-first edition*. Dallas, Texas: SIL International
- Solnit, David B. 2001. Another look at Proto-Karen. Paper presented at the 34<sup>th</sup> International Conference of Sino-Tibetan languages and linguistics, Kunming.
- Teeranon, Phanintra. 2012. Initial consonant voicing perturbation of fundamental frequency of clear vowels: a controversial case from Ban Doi Pwo Karen. *Manusya* 15.2:39-59.
- Teerarojanarat, Sirivilai. 2012. Using GIS for exploring Karen settlements: a case of the Western and Northern Thailand along the Thai-Burmese border. *Manusya* 15.2:78-104.

- Thomas, Dominike and Leonardo Alves-Soares (2011). On the three-way plosive contrast of Sgaw Karen. In *Sgaw Karen papers presented to Nimrod Andrew, Marc Brunelle, (eds.)*, 5- 24. University of Ottawa. (online)
- Van Driem, George. 2001. *Languages of the Himalayas: An ethnolinguistic handbook of the greater Himalayan region*. Leiden: Brill.
- Weidert, Alfons. 1987. *Tibeto- Burman tonology*. Amsterdam: John Benjamins.

---

**Reviewed:** Received 25 October 2018, revised text accepted 15 December 2018, published February 22 2019

**Editors:** Editor-In-Chief Dr Mark Alves | Managing Eds. Dr Paul Sidwell, Dr Nathan Hill, Dr Sigrid Lew